

Validation of 'sasLM' Package

Kyun-Seop Bae MD PhD

2022-07-24 09:19:55

Contents

1	Tested Version and Books used for the Validation	5
1.1	Packages Used	5
1.2	Books and Articles used for the Test	5
2	ARS20-8	6
2.1	p8	6
2.2	p42	6
2.3	p101	8
3	Snee EMS ANOVA 1974	11
4	Goodnight	13
4.1	Type I SS	13
4.2	Type II SS	18
4.3	Type III SS	19
5	SAS for Linear Models 4e	22
5.1	Chapter 2	22
5.2	Chapter 3	26
5.3	Chapter 4	31
5.4	Chapter 5	35
5.5	Chapter 6	37
5.6	Chapter 7	41
5.7	Chapter 8	52
5.8	Chapter 11	53

6	Sahai - Unbalanced	69
6.1	Table 11.2	69
6.2	Table 12.6	70
6.3	Table 13.6	70
6.4	Table 14.2	71
6.5	Table 15.3	72
6.6	Table 16.3	74
7	Federer - Variations	76
7.1	Example 1.1	76
7.2	Example 1.2	77
7.3	Example 2.1	78
7.4	Example 2.2	79
7.5	Example 3.1	82
7.6	Example 4.1	90
7.7	Example 5.1	93
7.8	Example 7.1	100
7.9	Example 7.2	101
7.10	Example 7.3	102
7.11	Example 8.1	104
7.12	Example 9.1	105
7.13	Example 9.2	106
7.14	Example 10.1	108
7.15	Example 10.2	111
7.16	Example 11.1	112
7.17	Example 11.2	115
7.18	Example 11.3	120
8	Hinkelmann & Kempthorne - Volume 1	124
8.1	Chapter 6	124
8.2	Chapter 7	125
8.3	Chapter 8	127
8.4	Chapter 9	130
8.5	Chapter 10	135

8.6	Chapter 11	139
8.7	Chapter 12	145
8.8	Chapter 13	148
8.9	Chapter 14	150
9	Hinkelmann & Kempthorne - Volume 2	152
9.1	Chapter 1	152
9.2	Chapter 2	153
9.3	Chapter 6	155
9.4	Chapter 7	157
9.5	Chapter 8	160
9.6	Chapter 9	163
9.7	Chapter 10	167
9.8	Chapter 14	169
9.9	Chapter 16	173
9.10	Chapter 17	178
9.11	Chapter 19	180
10	Lawson - DAE with SAS	183
10.1	Chapter 2	183
10.2	Chapter 3	185
10.3	Chapter 4	192
10.4	Chapter 5	196
10.5	Chapter 7	198
10.6	Chapter 8	201
10.7	Chapter 9	206
10.8	Chapter 11	211
10.9	Chapter 12	214
11	Searle - Linear Models 2e	225
11.1	7.2 (p390, 59%)	225
11.2	7.2 (p393, 60%)	226
12	Web site examples	228
12.1	https://github.com/djnavarro/psyr	228

13 Bioequivalence (BE) data example	230
14 Test Summary	232
15 Sesssion Information	233

1 Tested Version and Books used for the Validation

1.1 Packages Used

- 'sasLM' version: 0.9.0
- 'SAS' version: 9.4 Licensed and University Edition
- 'car' version: 3.1.0
- R version: R version 4.2.1 (2022-06-23 ucrt)

The 'car' package is not necessary for 'sasLM.' It is used for the comparison of the results.

If you see any difference between 'car' and 'sasLM', 'SAS' results coincide with 'sasLM', not with 'car.'

Before 'sasLM' is available on CRAN, you can download using the following command in R.

```
install.packages("sasLM", repos="http://r.acr.kr")
```

1.2 Books and Articles used for the Test

1. Harvey WR. Least-Squares Analysis of Data with Unequal Subclass Frequencies. USDA, Agriculture Research Service, ARS 20-8. 1960. reprinted with corrections as ARS H-4, 1975, also reprinted 1979.
2. Snee RD. Computation and Use of Expected Mean Squares in Analysis of Variance. J Qual Tech. 1974;6(3):128-137.
3. Goodnight JH. The General Linear Models Procedure, Proceedings of the First International SAS User's Group, SAS Institute, Raleigh, N.C. 1976.
4. Littell RC, Stroup WW, Freund RJ. SAS for Linear Models 4e. John Wiley & Sons Inc. 2002.
5. Sahai H, Ojeda MM. Analysis of Variance for Random Models Volume 2 Unbalanced Data. 2005.
6. Federer WT, King F. Variations on Split Plot and Split Block Experiment Designs. John Wiley & Sons Inc. 2007.
7. Hinkelmann K, Kempthorne O. Design and Analysis of Experiments Volume 1 Introduction to Experimental Design. 2e. John Wiley & Sons Inc. 2008.
8. Hinkelmann K, Kempthorne O. Design and Analysis of Experiments Volume 2 Advanced Experimental Design. John Wiley & Sons Inc. 2005.
9. Lawson J. Design and Analysis of Experiments with SAS. Taylor and Francis Group. 2010.
10. Searle SR, Gruber MHJ. Linear Models 2e, Kindle Edition. John Wiley & Sons Inc. 2016.

2 ARS20-8

Reference

- Harvey WR. Least-Squares Analysis of Data with Unequal Subclass Frequencies. USDA, Agriculture Research Service, ARS 20-8. 1960. reprinted with corrections as ARS H-4, 1975, also reprinted 1979.

2.1 p8

(1) MODEL

```
p8 = read.csv("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/ARS20-8p8.csv")
p8 = af(p8, c("PigNo", "Ration"))
GLM(Barrow ~ Ration, p8)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Barrow

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	2	11.111	5.5556	1.2626	0.3113
RESIDUALS	15	66.000	4.4000		
CORRECTED TOTAL	17	77.111			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Barrow Mean
0.1440922	40.16715	2.097618	5.222222

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Ration	2	11.111	5.5556	1.2626	0.3113

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Ration	2	11.111	5.5556	1.2626	0.3113

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Ration	2	11.111	5.5556	1.2626	0.3113

2.2 p42

(2) MODEL

```
p42 = read.csv("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/ARS20-8p42.csv")
p42 = af(p42, c("Ration", "Pig", "Sire"))
GLM(Y ~ Sire + Ration, p42)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	3	20.819	6.9397	1.7259	0.2075
RESIDUALS	14	56.292	4.0209		
CORRECTED TOTAL	17	77.111			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.2699867	38.39764	2.00521	5.222222

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Sire	2	11.1111	5.5556	1.3817	0.2834
Ration	1	9.7079	9.7079	2.4144	0.1425

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Sire	2	15.6829	7.8414	1.9502	0.1790
Ration	1	9.7079	9.7079	2.4144	0.1425

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Sire	2	15.6829	7.8414	1.9502	0.1790
Ration	1	9.7079	9.7079	2.4144	0.1425

(3) MODEL

GLM(Y ~ Sire + Ration + Sire:Ration, p42)

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	5	51.044	10.2089	4.6997	0.01311 *
RESIDUALS	12	26.067	2.1722		
CORRECTED TOTAL	17	77.111			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.6619597	28.22258	1.473846	5.222222

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Sire	2	11.1111	5.5556	2.5575	0.118799
Ration	1	9.7079	9.7079	4.4691	0.056129 .

```
Sire:Ration  2 30.2255 15.1127  6.9573 0.009859 **
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
Sire      2 15.6829   7.8414   3.6099 0.059238 .
Ration    1  9.7079   9.7079   4.4691 0.056129 .
Sire:Ration 2 30.2255 15.1127   6.9573 0.009859 **
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
Sire      2 21.0007  10.5004   4.8339 0.028853 *
Ration    1  3.5919   3.5919   1.6535 0.222736
Sire:Ration 2 30.2255 15.1127   6.9573 0.009859 **
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

2.3 p101

(4) MODEL

```
p101 = read.csv("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/ARS20-8p101.csv")
p101 = af(p101, c("Line", "Sire", "Dam", "Steer"))
GLM(Gain ~ Line + Sire + Dam + Line:Dam + Age + Weight, p101)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : Gain
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      16 2.4972  0.156073   3.0675 0.001364 **
RESIDUALS   48 2.4422  0.050879
CORRECTED TOTAL 64 4.9394
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
  R-square Coef Var  Root MSE Gain Mean
0.5055646 9.354136 0.2255642  2.411385
```

```
$`Type I`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
Line      2 0.38009 0.190046   3.7352 0.03107 *
Sire      6 0.92634 0.154391   3.0345 0.01347 *
Dam       2 0.11894 0.059471   1.1689 0.31940
```



```
Line:Dam  4 0.64889 0.162222  3.1884 0.02113 *
Age       1 0.16462 0.164622  3.2356 0.07835 .
Weight    1 0.25828 0.258283  5.0764 0.02886 *
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Line	0				
Sire	6	0.95299	0.15883	3.1217	0.01155 *
Dam	2	0.32039	0.16019	3.1485	0.05190 .
Line:Dam	4	0.46516	0.11629	2.2856	0.07373 .
Age	1	0.34830	0.34830	6.8456	0.01185 *
Weight	1	0.25828	0.25828	5.0764	0.02886 *

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Line	0				
Sire	6	0.95299	0.15883	3.1217	0.01155 *
Dam	2	0.12469	0.06234	1.2253	0.30268
Line:Dam	4	0.46516	0.11629	2.2856	0.07373 .
Age	1	0.34830	0.34830	6.8456	0.01185 *
Weight	1	0.25828	0.25828	5.0764	0.02886 *

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

(5) MODEL

```
GLM(Gain ~ Sire + Dam + Line:Dam, p101)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Gain

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	14	2.0743	0.148162	2.5856	0.006996 **
RESIDUALS	50	2.8651	0.057302		
CORRECTED TOTAL	64	4.9394			

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Gain Mean
0.4199453	9.927022	0.2393787	2.411385

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Sire	8	1.30644	0.163305	2.8499	0.01089 *
Dam	2	0.11894	0.059471	1.0379	0.36172
Dam:Line	4	0.64889	0.162222	2.8310	0.03412 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Sire	6	1.06000	0.176667	3.0831	0.01202 *
Dam	2	0.11894	0.059471	1.0379	0.36172
Dam:Line	4	0.64889	0.162222	2.8310	0.03412 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Sire	6	1.06000	0.176667	3.0831	0.01202 *
Dam	2	0.02569	0.012844	0.2242	0.79999
Dam:Line	4	0.64889	0.162222	2.8310	0.03412 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

3 Snee EMS ANOVA 1974

Reference

- Snee RD. Computation and Use of Expected Mean Squares in Analysis of Variance. J Qual Tech. 1974;6(3);128-137.

(6) MODEL

```
Snee = read.csv("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/Snee_EMS_ANOVA1974.csv")
Snee = af(Snee, c("Machine", "Analyst", "Test", "Day"))
GLM(Y ~ Day/Machine/Analyst/Test, Snee)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	167	751.27	4.4986		
RESIDUALS	0	0.00			
CORRECTED TOTAL	167	751.27			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef	Var	Root	MSE	Y Mean
1	NA	NA	NA	8.736905	

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Day	41	365.58	8.9166		
Day:Machine	42	196.59	4.6807		
Day:Machine:Analyst	42	118.80	2.8285		
Day:Machine:Analyst:Test	42	70.30	1.6739		

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Day	41	365.58	8.9166		
Day:Machine	42	196.59	4.6807		
Day:Machine:Analyst	42	118.80	2.8285		
Day:Machine:Analyst:Test	42	70.30	1.6739		

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Day	41	359.44	8.7669		
Day:Machine	42	199.40	4.7477		
Day:Machine:Analyst	42	118.80	2.8285		
Day:Machine:Analyst:Test	42	70.30	1.6739		

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(Y ~ Day/Machine/Analyst/Test, Snee), type=3, singular.ok=TRUE)
# NOT WORKING
```

4 Goodnight

Reference

- Goodnight JH. The General Linear Models Procedure, Proceedings of the First International SAS User's Group, SAS Institute, Raleigh, N.C. 1976.

4.1 Type I SS

4.1.1 p7

(7) MODEL

```
p7 = read.csv("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/Goodnight-p7.csv")
p7 = af(p7, c("A", "B"))
GLM(y ~ A + B + A:B, p7)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	3	13.6027	4.5342	2.807	0.1721
RESIDUALS	4	6.4613	1.6153		
CORRECTED TOTAL	7	20.0639			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.6779647	23.22438	1.270954	5.4725

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.41839
A:B	1	1.4792	1.4792	0.9157	0.39279

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.41839
A:B	1	1.4792	1.4792	0.9157	0.39279

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
--	----	--------	---------	---------	--------

```

A      1 10.8113 10.8113  6.6929 0.06087 .
B      1  1.3122  1.3122  0.8123 0.41839
A:B    1  1.4792  1.4792  0.9157 0.39279
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

(8) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ A + A:B + B, p7)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	3	13.6027	4.5342	2.807	0.1721
RESIDUALS	4	6.4613	1.6153		
CORRECTED TOTAL	7	20.0639			

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.6779647	23.22438	1.270954	5.4725

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .
A:B	2	2.7914	1.3957	0.8640	0.48764
B	0				

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .
A:B	1	1.4792	1.4792	0.9157	0.39279
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.41839

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .
A:B	1	1.4792	1.4792	0.9157	0.39279
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.41839

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

(9) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ B + A + A:B, p7)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	3	13.6027	4.5342	2.807	0.1721
RESIDUALS	4	6.4613	1.6153		
CORRECTED TOTAL	7	20.0639			

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.6779647	23.22438	1.270954	5.4725

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.41839
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .
B:A	1	1.4792	1.4792	0.9157	0.39279

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.41839
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .
B:A	1	1.4792	1.4792	0.9157	0.39279

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.41839
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .
B:A	1	1.4792	1.4792	0.9157	0.39279

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
(10) MODEL
```

```
GLM(y ~ B + A:B + A, p7)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	3	13.6027	4.5342	2.807	0.1721
RESIDUALS	4	6.4613	1.6153		

CORRECTED TOTAL 7 20.0639

\$Fitness

R-square Coef Var Root MSE y Mean
0.6779647 23.22438 1.270954 5.4725

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.4184
B:A	2	12.2905	6.1452	3.8043	0.1187
A	0				

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.41839
B:A	1	1.4792	1.4792	0.9157	0.39279
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.41839
B:A	1	1.4792	1.4792	0.9157	0.39279
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(11) MODEL

GLM(y ~ A:B + A + B, p7)

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	3	13.6027	4.5342	2.807	0.1721
RESIDUALS	4	6.4613	1.6153		
CORRECTED TOTAL	7	20.0639			

\$Fitness

R-square Coef Var Root MSE y Mean
0.6779647 23.22438 1.270954 5.4725

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A:B	3	13.603	4.5342	2.807	0.1721
A	0				

B 0

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A:B	1	1.4792	1.4792	0.9157	0.39279
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.41839

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A:B	1	1.4792	1.4792	0.9157	0.39279
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.41839

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(12) MODEL

GLM(y ~ A:B + A + B, p7)

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	3	13.6027	4.5342	2.807	0.1721
RESIDUALS	4	6.4613	1.6153		
CORRECTED TOTAL	7	20.0639			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.6779647	23.22438	1.270954	5.4725

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A:B	3	13.603	4.5342	2.807	0.1721
A	0				
B	0				

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A:B	1	1.4792	1.4792	0.9157	0.39279
A	1	10.8113	10.8113	6.6929	0.06087 .
B	1	1.3122	1.3122	0.8123	0.41839

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A:B   1  1.4792  1.4792  0.9157 0.39279
A      1 10.8113 10.8113  6.6929 0.06087 .
B      1  1.3122  1.3122  0.8123 0.41839
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

4.2 Type II SS

4.2.1 p14

(13) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ A + B + A:B, p7[-8,]) # p16
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : y
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      3 12.7672  4.2557  2.0088 0.2906
RESIDUALS   3  6.3555  2.1185
CORRECTED TOTAL 6 19.1227
```

```
$Fitness
      R-square Coef Var Root MSE    y Mean
0.6676471 27.24211 1.455507 5.342857
```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 9.9567  9.9567  4.6999 0.1187
B      1 1.9225  1.9225  0.9075 0.4111
A:B    1 0.8880  0.8880  0.4192 0.5635
```

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 11.1715 11.1715  5.2733 0.1053
B      1  1.9225  1.9225  0.9075 0.4111
A:B    1  0.8880  0.8880  0.4192 0.5635
```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 9.5258  9.5258  4.4965 0.1241
B      1 1.3690  1.3690  0.6462 0.4803
A:B    1 0.8880  0.8880  0.4192 0.5635
```

4.2.2 p24

(14) MODEL

```
p24 = read.csv("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/Goodnight-p24.csv")
p24 = af(p24, c("A", "B", "C"))
GLM(Y ~ A + B + C, p24) # p27
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	6	45.924	7.6540	9.1615	0.00499 **
RESIDUALS	7	5.848	0.8354		
CORRECTED TOTAL	13	51.772			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.8870405	14.83986	0.9140295	6.159286

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	4.724	4.7235	5.6538	0.04904 *
B	3	37.998	12.6660	15.1606	0.00191 **
C	2	3.203	1.6013	1.9167	0.21686

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	0				
B	2	0.4424	0.2212	0.2648	0.7747
C	2	3.2025	1.6013	1.9167	0.2169

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	0				
B	2	0.4424	0.2212	0.2648	0.7747
C	2	3.2026	1.6013	1.9167	0.2169

4.3 Type III SS

4.3.1 p27

(15) MODEL

```
p27 = read.csv("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/Goodnight-p27.csv")
p27 = af(p27, c("A", "B"))
GLM(y ~ A + B + A:B, p27) # p29
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	5	128.193	25.6386	53.469	6.77e-05 ***
RESIDUALS	6	2.877	0.4795		
CORRECTED TOTAL	11	131.070			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9780499	7.413912	0.6924594	9.34

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	2	89.580	44.790	93.4102	3.013e-05 ***
B	2	38.542	19.271	40.1901	0.0003351 ***
A:B	1	0.071	0.071	0.1471	0.7145464

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	2	126.778	63.389	132.1977	1.093e-05 ***
B	2	38.542	19.271	40.1901	0.0003351 ***
A:B	1	0.071	0.071	0.1471	0.7145464

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	2	126.778	63.389	132.1977	1.093e-05 ***
B	2	38.542	19.271	40.1901	0.0003351 ***
A:B	1	0.071	0.071	0.1471	0.7145464

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

4.3.2 p33

(16) MODEL

```
p33 = read.csv("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/Goodnight-p33.csv")
p33 = af(p33, c("A", "B"))
GLM(y ~ A + B + A:B, p33) # p35
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	4	34.905	8.7261		
RESIDUALS	0	0.000			
CORRECTED TOTAL	4	34.905			

\$Fitness

	R-square	Coef	Var	Root	MSE	y	Mean
1		NA			NA	6.946	

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	2	11.3739	5.6870		
B	1	23.5225	23.5225		
A:B	1	0.0081	0.0081		

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	3.0276	3.0276		
B	1	23.5225	23.5225		
A:B	1	0.0081	0.0081		

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	3.0276	3.0276		
B	1	23.5225	23.5225		
A:B	1	0.0081	0.0081		

```
options(contrasts = c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(y ~ A + B + A:B, p33), type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT WORKING
```

5 SAS for Linear Models 4e

Reference

- Littell RC, Stroup WW, Freund RJ. SAS for Linear Models 4e. John Wiley & Sons Inc. 2002.

5.1 Chapter 2

5.1.1 p5

(17) MODEL

```
p5 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p5.txt", head=TRUE)
GLM(COST ~ CATTLE, p5) # p6 Output 2.2
```

\$ANOVA

Response : COST

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	1	6582.1	6582.1	59.34	6.083e-07 ***
RESIDUALS	17	1885.7	110.9		
CORRECTED TOTAL	18	8467.8			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	COST Mean
0.7773107	29.84119	10.53198	35.29342

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
CATTLE	1	6582.1	6582.1	59.34	6.083e-07 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
CATTLE	1	6582.1	6582.1	59.34	6.083e-07 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
CATTLE	1	6582.1	6582.1	59.34	6.083e-07 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

5.1.2 p12

(18) MODEL

```
p12 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p12.txt", head=TRUE)
GLM(COST ~ CATTLE + CALVES + HOGS + SHEEP, p12)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : COST

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	4	7936.7	1984.18	52.31	2.885e-08 ***
RESIDUALS	14	531.0	37.93		
CORRECTED TOTAL	18	8467.8			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	COST Mean
0.9372871	17.4504	6.158842	35.29342

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
CATTLE	1	6582.1	6582.1	173.5265	2.801e-09 ***
CALVES	1	186.7	186.7	4.9213	0.0435698 *
HOGS	1	489.9	489.9	12.9145	0.0029351 **
SHEEP	1	678.1	678.1	17.8773	0.0008431 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
CATTLE	1	2200.71	2200.71	58.0183	2.413e-06 ***
CALVES	1	136.08	136.08	3.5876	0.0790616 .
HOGS	1	113.66	113.66	2.9964	0.1054198
SHEEP	1	678.11	678.11	17.8773	0.0008431 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
CATTLE	1	2200.71	2200.71	58.0183	2.413e-06 ***
CALVES	1	136.08	136.08	3.5876	0.0790616 .
HOGS	1	113.66	113.66	2.9964	0.1054198
SHEEP	1	678.11	678.11	17.8773	0.0008431 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(19) MODEL

```
GLM(COST ~ CATTLE + CALVES + SHEEP, p12)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : COST
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	3	7823.1	2607.69	60.673	1.281e-08 ***
RESIDUALS	15	644.7	42.98		
CORRECTED TOTAL	18	8467.8			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

	R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	COST Mean
	0.9238649	18.57538	6.555887	35.29342

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
CATTLE	1	6582.1	6582.1	153.1443	2.835e-09 ***
CALVES	1	186.7	186.7	4.3432	0.0546701 .
SHEEP	1	1054.3	1054.3	24.5306	0.0001735 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
CATTLE	1	2519.8	2519.8	58.6265	1.471e-06 ***
CALVES	1	260.6	260.6	6.0634	0.0263909 *
SHEEP	1	1054.3	1054.3	24.5306	0.0001735 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
CATTLE	1	2519.8	2519.8	58.6265	1.471e-06 ***
CALVES	1	260.6	260.6	6.0634	0.0263909 *
SHEEP	1	1054.3	1054.3	24.5306	0.0001735 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
(20) MODEL
```

```
GLM(COST ~ CATTLE + CALVES + offset(1*HOGS) + SHEEP, p12)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : COST
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
--	----	--------	---------	---------	--------


```

MODEL          3 7823.1 2607.69  60.673 1.281e-08 ***
RESIDUALS      15  644.7   42.98
CORRECTED TOTAL 18 8467.8

```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

```

R-square Coef Var Root MSE COST Mean
0.9238649 18.57538 6.555887  35.29342

```

\$`Type I`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
CATTLE  1 6582.1  6582.1 153.1443 2.835e-09 ***
CALVES  1  186.7   186.7   4.3432 0.0546701 .
SHEEP   1 1054.3  1054.3  24.5306 0.0001735 ***

```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
CATTLE  1 2519.8  2519.8  58.6265 1.471e-06 ***
CALVES  1  260.6   260.6   6.0634 0.0263909 *
SHEEP   1 1054.3  1054.3  24.5306 0.0001735 ***

```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
CATTLE  1 2519.8  2519.8  58.6265 1.471e-06 ***
CALVES  1  260.6   260.6   6.0634 0.0263909 *
SHEEP   1 1054.3  1054.3  24.5306 0.0001735 ***

```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(21) MODEL

```
GLM(COST ~ CATTLE + CALVES + I(HOGS + SHEEP), p12)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : COST

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL          3 7936.7  2645.6  74.726 3.011e-09 ***
RESIDUALS      15  531.1    35.4
CORRECTED TOTAL 18 8467.8

```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square Coef Var Root MSE COST Mean
0.937285 16.85896 5.950105 35.29342

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
CATTLE	1	6582.1	6582.1	185.9151	7.406e-10 ***
CALVES	1	186.7	186.7	5.2726	0.03649 *
I(HOGS + SHEEP)	1	1168.0	1168.0	32.9896	3.883e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
CATTLE	1	2215.48	2215.48	62.5775	9.887e-07 ***
CALVES	1	155.03	155.03	4.3788	0.0538 .
I(HOGS + SHEEP)	1	1167.96	1167.96	32.9896	3.883e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
CATTLE	1	2215.48	2215.48	62.5775	9.887e-07 ***
CALVES	1	155.03	155.03	4.3788	0.0538 .
I(HOGS + SHEEP)	1	1167.96	1167.96	32.9896	3.883e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(22) MODEL

```
REG(COST ~ CATTLE + CALVES + I(HOGS + SHEEP) - 1, p12)
```

	Estimate	Std. Error	Df	t value	Pr(> t)
CATTLE	3.3000	0.38314	16	8.6131	2.100e-07 ***
CALVES	1.9672	0.59108	16	3.3281	0.004259 **
I(HOGS + SHEEP)	0.8068	0.13800	16	5.8466	2.479e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

5.2 Chapter 3

5.2.1 p63

(23) MODEL

```

p63w = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p63.txt", header=TRUE)
p63l = reshape(p63w,
               direction = "long",
               varying = list(names(p63w)[2:9]),
               v.names = "fruitwt",
               idvar = c("irrig"),
               timevar = "bloc",
               times = 1:8)
p63l = af(p63l, c("bloc"))
GLM(fruitwt ~ bloc + irrig, p63l) # p64

```

\$ANOVA

Response : fruitwt

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	11	445334	40485	12.04	6.643e-08 ***
RESIDUALS	28	94147	3362		
CORRECTED TOTAL	39	539481			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	fruitwt Mean
0.8254864	21.71153	57.98607	267.075

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
bloc	7	401308	57330	17.0503	1.452e-08 ***
irrig	4	44026	11006	3.2734	0.02539 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
bloc	7	401308	57330	17.0503	1.452e-08 ***
irrig	4	44026	11006	3.2734	0.02539 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
bloc	7	401308	57330	17.0503	1.452e-08 ***
irrig	4	44026	11006	3.2734	0.02539 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

5.2.2 p72

(24) MODEL

```
p72 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p72.txt", header=TRUE)
p72 = af(p72, c("run", "pos", "mat"))
GLM(wtloss ~ run + pos + mat, p72) # p73
```

\$ANOVA

Response : wtloss

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	9	7076.5	786.28	12.837	0.002828 **
RESIDUALS	6	367.5	61.25		
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	7444.0			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

	R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	wtloss Mean
	0.9506314	3.26774	7.826238	239.5

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
run	3	986.5	328.83	5.3687	0.0390130 *
pos	3	1468.5	489.50	7.9918	0.0161685 *
mat	3	4621.5	1540.50	25.1510	0.0008498 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
run	3	986.5	328.83	5.3687	0.0390130 *
pos	3	1468.5	489.50	7.9918	0.0161685 *
mat	3	4621.5	1540.50	25.1510	0.0008498 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
run	3	986.5	328.83	5.3687	0.0390130 *
pos	3	1468.5	489.50	7.9918	0.0161685 *
mat	3	4621.5	1540.50	25.1510	0.0008498 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
GLM(shrink ~ run + pos + mat, p72) # p73
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : shrink
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	9	265.75	29.528	9.8426	0.005775 **
RESIDUALS	6	18.00	3.000		
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	283.75			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

	R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	shrink Mean
	0.9365639	3.675439	1.732051	47.125

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
run	3	33.25	11.083	3.6944	0.081254 .
pos	3	60.25	20.083	6.6944	0.024212 *
mat	3	172.25	57.417	19.1389	0.001786 **

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
run	3	33.25	11.083	3.6944	0.081254 .
pos	3	60.25	20.083	6.6944	0.024212 *
mat	3	172.25	57.417	19.1389	0.001786 **

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
run	3	33.25	11.083	3.6944	0.081254 .
pos	3	60.25	20.083	6.6944	0.024212 *
mat	3	172.25	57.417	19.1389	0.001786 **

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.2.3 p75

(25) MODEL

```
p75w = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p75.txt", header=TRUE)
p75l = reshape(p75w,
               direction = "long",
```

```

    varying = list(names(p75w)[4:9]),
    v.names = "Y",
    idvar = c("method", "variety", "trt"),
    timevar = "yield",
    times = 1:6)
p75l = af(p75l, c("variety", "yield"))
GLM(Y ~ method*variety, p75l) # p78

```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	14	1339.0	95.645	4.8674	2.723e-06 ***
RESIDUALS	75	1473.8	19.650		
CORRECTED TOTAL	89	2812.8			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.4760484	24.04225	4.432857	18.43778

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
method	2	953.16	476.58	24.2531	7.525e-09 ***
variety	4	11.38	2.85	0.1448	0.96476
method:variety	8	374.49	46.81	2.3822	0.02409 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
method	2	953.16	476.58	24.2531	7.525e-09 ***
variety	4	11.38	2.85	0.1448	0.96476
method:variety	8	374.49	46.81	2.3822	0.02409 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
method	2	953.16	476.58	24.2531	7.525e-09 ***
variety	4	11.38	2.85	0.1448	0.96476
method:variety	8	374.49	46.81	2.3822	0.02409 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

5.3 Chapter 4

5.3.1 p94

(26) MODEL

```
p94w = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p94.txt", head=TRUE)
p94l = reshape(p94w,
               direction = "long",
               varying = list(names(p94w)[3:8]),
               v.names = "ct",
               idvar = c("package"),
               timevar = "sample",
               times = 1:6)
p94l$sampleA = floor((p94l$sample + 1)/2)
p94l$sampleB = 2 - (p94l$sample) %% 2
p94l$logct = log10(p94l$ct)
p94l = af(p94l, c("sample", "sampleA", "sampleB", "package"))
GLM(logct ~ package + sampleA %in% package, p94l) # p97
```

\$ANOVA

Response : logct

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	59	50.463	0.85531	22.229	< 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS	60	2.309	0.03848		
CORRECTED TOTAL	119	52.772			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	logct	Mean
0.9562528	6.432487	0.196156		3.049459

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
package	19	30.529	1.60680	41.760	< 2.2e-16 ***
package:sampleA	40	19.934	0.49836	12.952	< 2.2e-16 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
package	19	30.529	1.60680	41.760	< 2.2e-16 ***
package:sampleA	40	19.934	0.49836	12.952	< 2.2e-16 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
$`Type III`
              Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
package          19 30.529  1.60680   41.760 < 2.2e-16 ***
package:sampleA  40 19.934  0.49836   12.952 < 2.2e-16 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.3.2 p116

(27) MODEL

```
GLM(Y ~ method + variety + method:variety, p751) # p116
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : Y
              Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL          14 1339.0   95.645   4.8674 2.723e-06 ***
RESIDUALS      75 1473.8   19.650
CORRECTED TOTAL 89 2812.8
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE   Y Mean
0.4760484 24.04225 4.432857 18.43778
```

```
$`Type I`
              Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
method          2  953.16   476.58 24.2531 7.525e-09 ***
variety          4   11.38     2.85  0.1448  0.96476
method:variety   8  374.49    46.81  2.3822  0.02409 *
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
              Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
method          2  953.16   476.58 24.2531 7.525e-09 ***
variety          4   11.38     2.85  0.1448  0.96476
method:variety   8  374.49    46.81  2.3822  0.02409 *
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
              Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
method          2  953.16   476.58 24.2531 7.525e-09 ***
variety          4   11.38     2.85  0.1448  0.96476
```



```
method:variety 8 374.49 46.81 2.3822 0.02409 *
---
Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.3.3 p122

(28) MODEL

```
p122 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p122.txt", header=TRUE)
p122 = af(p122, c("et", "wafer", "pos"))
GLM(resista ~ et + wafer %in% et + pos + et:pos, p122)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : resista

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	23	9.3250	0.40544	3.6477	0.001263 **
RESIDUALS	24	2.6676	0.11115		
CORRECTED TOTAL	47	11.9926			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	resista Mean
0.7775641	5.553811	0.3333906	6.002917

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
et	3	3.1122	1.03739	9.3333	0.0002851 ***
et:wafer	8	4.2745	0.53431	4.8071	0.0012742 **
pos	3	1.1289	0.37630	3.3855	0.0345139 *
et:pos	9	0.8095	0.08994	0.8092	0.6125279

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
et	3	3.1122	1.03739	9.3333	0.0002851 ***
et:wafer	8	4.2745	0.53431	4.8071	0.0012742 **
pos	3	1.1289	0.37630	3.3855	0.0345139 *
et:pos	9	0.8095	0.08994	0.8092	0.6125279

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
et	3	3.1122	1.03739	9.3333	0.0002851 ***

```

et:wafer 8 4.2745 0.53431 4.8071 0.0012742 **
pos      3 1.1289 0.37630 3.3855 0.0345139 *
et:pos   9 0.8095 0.08994 0.8092 0.6125279
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

5.3.4 p136

(29) MODEL

```

p136 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p136.txt", header=TRUE)
p136 = af(p136, "rep")
GLM(drywt ~ rep + cult + rep:cult + inoc + cult:inoc, p136)

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : drywt
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      11 157.208 14.2917    20.26 4.594e-06 ***
RESIDUALS    12   8.465  0.7054
CORRECTED TOTAL 23 165.673
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$Fitness
  R-square Coef Var  Root MSE drywt Mean
0.9489055 2.761285 0.8398909   30.41667

```

```

$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
rep      3  25.320   8.440 11.9646 0.0006428 ***
cult     1   2.407   2.407  3.4117 0.0895283 .
rep:cult  3   9.480   3.160  4.4796 0.0249095 *
inoc     2 118.176  59.088 83.7631 8.919e-08 ***
cult:inoc 2   1.826   0.913  1.2942 0.3097837
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
rep      3  25.320   8.440 11.9646 0.0006428 ***
cult     1   2.407   2.407  3.4117 0.0895283 .
rep:cult  3   9.480   3.160  4.4796 0.0249095 *
inoc     2 118.176  59.088 83.7631 8.919e-08 ***
cult:inoc 2   1.826   0.913  1.2942 0.3097837
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
rep      3  25.320    8.440  11.9646 0.0006428 ***
cult      1   2.407    2.407   3.4117 0.0895283 .
rep:cult   3   9.480    3.160   4.4796 0.0249095 *
inoc       2 118.176   59.088  83.7631 8.919e-08 ***
cult:inoc  2   1.826    0.913   1.2942 0.3097837
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.4 Chapter 5

5.4.1 p142

(30) MODEL

```
p142 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p142.txt", header=TRUE, na.strings=".")
p142 = af(p142, c("STUDY", "PATIENT"))
GLM(FLUSH ~ STUDY + TRT, p142) # Incomplete data, 56 lines are truncated.
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : FLUSH
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      5  3619.9   723.98    2.392 0.04607 *
RESIDUALS   71 21489.2   302.67
CORRECTED TOTAL 76 25109.1
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE FLUSH Mean
  0.1441665  75.2251 17.39728   23.12697
```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
STUDY  4 3553.9   888.46    2.9355 0.02638 *
TRT     1   66.0    66.04    0.2182 0.64185
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
STUDY  4 3599.4   899.85    2.9731 0.02496 *
TRT     1   66.0    66.04    0.2182 0.64185
---

```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
STUDY	4	3599.4	899.85	2.9731	0.02496 *
TRT	1	66.0	66.04	0.2182	0.64185

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(31) MODEL

```
GLM(FLUSH ~ TRT + STUDY + TRT:STUDY, p142) # Different data
```

\$ANOVA

Response : FLUSH

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	9	4093.7	454.86	1.4501	0.1851
RESIDUALS	67	21015.4	313.66		
CORRECTED TOTAL	76	25109.1			

\$Fitness

	R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	FLUSH Mean
	0.1630364	76.57962	17.71054	23.12697

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
TRT	1	20.5	20.49	0.0653	0.79906
STUDY	4	3599.4	899.85	2.8688	0.02956 *
TRT:STUDY	4	473.8	118.45	0.3776	0.82383

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
TRT	1	66.0	66.04	0.2105	0.64783
STUDY	4	3599.4	899.85	2.8688	0.02956 *
TRT:STUDY	4	473.8	118.45	0.3776	0.82383

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
TRT	1	1.9	1.93	0.0062	0.9377
STUDY	4	3339.4	834.85	2.6616	0.0400 *
TRT:STUDY	4	473.8	118.45	0.3776	0.8238

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

5.5 Chapter 6

5.5.1 p171

(32) MODEL

```
p171 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p171.txt", header=TRUE)
GLM(score2 ~ teach, p171) # p173 Output 6.2, p174 Output 6.5
```

\$ANOVA

Response : score2

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	2	49.74	24.868	0.5598	0.5776
RESIDUALS	28	1243.94	44.426		
CORRECTED TOTAL	30	1293.68			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	score2 Mean
0.03844533	9.062496	6.66532	73.54839

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
teach	2	49.736	24.868	0.5598	0.5776

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
teach	2	49.736	24.868	0.5598	0.5776

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
teach	2	49.736	24.868	0.5598	0.5776

5.5.2 p188

(33) MODEL

```
p188 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p188.txt", header=TRUE)
p188 = af(p188, c("a", "b"))
GLM(y ~ a + b + a:b, p188) # p189
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	5	63.711	12.7422	5.866	0.005724 **
RESIDUALS	12	26.067	2.1722		
CORRECTED TOTAL	17	89.778			

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE    y Mean
  0.7096535 28.83612 1.473846 5.111111
```

```
$`Type I`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
a       1  7.803   7.8028   3.5921 0.082395 .
b       2 20.492  10.2459   4.7168 0.030798 *
a:b     2 35.416  17.7082   8.1521 0.005807 **
```

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
a       1 15.850  15.850   7.2968 0.019265 *
b       2 20.492  10.246   4.7168 0.030798 *
a:b     2 35.416  17.708   8.1521 0.005807 **
```

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
a       1  9.641   9.6407   4.4382 0.056865 .
b       2 30.866  15.4330   7.1047 0.009212 **
a:b     2 35.416  17.7082   8.1521 0.005807 **
```

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.5.3 p203

(34) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ a + b + a:b, p188[-8,])
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      4 45.816  11.4539   5.2729 0.01097 *
RESIDUALS  12 26.067   2.1722
CORRECTED TOTAL 16 71.882
```

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```

$Fitness
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE    y Mean
0.6373704 27.53339 1.473846 5.352941

$`Type I`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
a   1  2.9252   2.9252   1.3466 0.268432
b   2 13.3224   6.6612   3.0665 0.083997 .
a:b  1 29.5681  29.5681  13.6119 0.003095 **
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type II`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
a   1  5.5652   5.5652   2.5620 0.135442
b   2 13.3224   6.6612   3.0665 0.083997 .
a:b  1 29.5681  29.5681  13.6119 0.003095 **
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type III`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
a   1  0.3507   0.3507   0.1615 0.694881
b   2 16.0733   8.0367   3.6997 0.056021 .
a:b  1 29.5681  29.5681  13.6119 0.003095 **
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

5.5.4 p215

(35) MODEL

```

p215 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p215.txt", header=TRUE)
p215 = af(p215, c("irrig", "reps"))
GLM(yield ~ irrig/reps + cult + irrig:cult, p215) # p216 Book is wrong.

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : yield
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL    11  67.662   6.1511   0.6253 0.7636
RESIDUALS    6   59.023   9.8372
CORRECTED TOTAL 17 126.685

```

```

$Fitness
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE yield Mean
0.5340937 10.1448 3.136435 30.91667

```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
irrig      2  7.320   3.6600   0.3721 0.7042
irrig:reps  6 59.870   9.9783   1.0143 0.4933
cult       1  0.467   0.4672   0.0475 0.8347
irrig:cult  2  0.004   0.0022   0.0002 0.9998
```

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
irrig      2  7.320   3.6600   0.3721 0.7042
irrig:reps  6 59.870   9.9783   1.0143 0.4933
cult       1  0.467   0.4672   0.0475 0.8347
irrig:cult  2  0.004   0.0022   0.0002 0.9998
```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
irrig      2  7.320   3.6600   0.3721 0.7042
irrig:reps  6 59.870   9.9783   1.0143 0.4933
cult       1  0.467   0.4672   0.0475 0.8347
irrig:cult  2  0.004   0.0022   0.0002 0.9998
```

```
# Compare with SAS output
```

(36) MODEL

```
GLM(yield ~ reps + irrig + reps:irrig + cult + cult:irrig, p215)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : yield
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      11  67.662   6.1511   0.6253 0.7636
RESIDUALS    6  59.023   9.8372
CORRECTED TOTAL 17 126.685
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE yield Mean
0.5340937 10.1448 3.136435  30.91667
```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
reps      2 49.703 24.8517   2.5263 0.1600
irrig      2  7.320   3.6600   0.3721 0.7042
reps:irrig  4 10.167   2.5417   0.2584 0.8944
cult       1  0.467   0.4672   0.0475 0.8347
irrig:cult  2  0.004   0.0022   0.0002 0.9998
```



```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
reps    2 49.703  24.8517   2.5263 0.1600
irrig    2   7.320   3.6600   0.3721 0.7042
reps:irrig 4 10.167   2.5417   0.2584 0.8944
cult     1   0.467   0.4672   0.0475 0.8347
irrig:cult 2   0.004   0.0022   0.0002 0.9998
```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
reps    2 49.703  24.8517   2.5263 0.1600
irrig    2   7.320   3.6600   0.3721 0.7042
reps:irrig 4 10.167   2.5417   0.2584 0.8944
cult     1   0.467   0.4672   0.0475 0.8347
irrig:cult 2   0.004   0.0022   0.0002 0.9998
```

5.6 Chapter 7

5.6.1 p232

(37) MODEL

```
p232 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p232.txt", header=TRUE)
p232 = af(p232, c("trt", "rep"))
GLM(final ~ trt + initial, p232) # p233
```

\$ANOVA

Response : final

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      5 354.45   70.889   235.05 5.493e-13 ***
RESIDUALS  14   4.22    0.302
CORRECTED TOTAL 19 358.67
```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

```
  R-square Coef Var  Root MSE final Mean
0.9882278 1.780438 0.5491762      30.845
```

\$`Type I`

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
trt     4 198.41   49.602  164.47 1.340e-11 ***
initial 1 156.04 156.040  517.38 1.867e-12 ***
```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
trt      4  12.089    3.022   10.021 0.0004819 ***
initial  1 156.040 156.040 517.384 1.867e-12 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
trt      4  12.089    3.022   10.021 0.0004819 ***
initial  1 156.040 156.040 517.384 1.867e-12 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.6.2 p240

(38) MODEL

```
GLM(final ~ initial + trt + trt:initial, p232) # p240
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : final
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      9 355.84   39.537  139.51 2.572e-09 ***
RESIDUALS  10   2.83    0.283
CORRECTED TOTAL 19 358.67
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
  R-square Coef Var  Root MSE final Mean
0.9920985 1.725901 0.5323541      30.845
```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq  F value    Pr(>F)
initial  1 342.36  342.36 1208.0336 9.211e-12 ***
trt       4  12.09    3.02   10.6645 0.001247 **
initial:trt 4   1.39    0.35    1.2247 0.360175
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq  F value    Pr(>F)
initial  1 156.040 156.040 550.5987 4.478e-10 ***
trt       4  12.089    3.022   10.6645 0.001247 **
```

```

initial:trt  4    1.388    0.347    1.2247    0.360175
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
initial     1 68.529   68.529 241.8091 2.472e-08 ***
trt         4  1.696    0.424   1.4963   0.2752
initial:trt  4  1.388    0.347   1.2247   0.3602
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

5.6.3 p241

(39) MODEL

```

p241 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p241.txt", header=TRUE)
p241 = af(p241, c("STORE", "DAY"))
GLM(Q1 ~ P1 + DAY + P1:DAY, p241) # p242

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : Q1
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL     11 1111.52  101.048   4.6445 0.0008119 ***
RESIDUALS    24  522.15   21.756
CORRECTED TOTAL 35 1633.68
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$Fitness
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE  Q1 Mean
0.6803814 45.65257 4.664374 10.21711

$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
P1      1 516.59   516.59 23.7444 5.739e-05 ***
DAY     5 430.54    86.11  3.9578 0.009275 **
P1:DAY  5 164.39    32.88  1.5112 0.223566
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
P1      1 696.73   696.73 32.0243 7.925e-06 ***
DAY     5 430.54    86.11  3.9578 0.009275 **
P1:DAY  5 164.39    32.88  1.5112 0.223566

```

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
P1      1 554.79   554.79 25.4999 3.665e-05 ***
DAY     5 201.17    40.23  1.8493   0.1412
P1:DAY  5 164.39    32.88  1.5112   0.2236
```

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.6.4 p243

(40) MODEL

```
GLM(Q1 ~ DAY + DAY:P1, p241)
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : Q1
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL    11 1111.52  101.048   4.6445 0.0008119 ***
RESIDUALS 24   522.15   21.756
CORRECTED TOTAL 35 1633.68
```

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE  Q1 Mean
0.6803814 45.65257 4.664374 10.21711
```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
DAY     5 250.40   50.079   2.3018 0.0764717 .
DAY:P1  6 861.13  143.521   6.5967 0.0003239 ***
```

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
DAY     5 250.40   50.079   2.3018 0.0764717 .
DAY:P1  6 861.13  143.521   6.5967 0.0003239 ***
```

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
```

```
DAY      5 201.17  40.234  1.8493 0.1411648
DAY:P1   6 861.13 143.521  6.5967 0.0003239 ***
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
REG(Q1 ~ DAY + DAY:P1 - 1, p241) # Output 7.10
```

	Estimate	Std. Error	Df	t value	Pr(> t)
DAY1	18.675	14.4110	24	1.2959	0.2073286
DAY2	38.487	15.1094	24	2.5472	0.0176863 *
DAY3	45.330	26.1576	24	1.7329	0.0959384 .
DAY4	49.149	16.6092	24	2.9592	0.0068366 **
DAY5	77.899	27.5007	24	2.8326	0.0092034 **
DAY6	73.273	13.4837	24	5.4341	1.39e-05 ***
DAY1:P1	-0.220	0.2915	24	-0.7562	0.4568599
DAY2:P1	-0.624	0.2978	24	-2.0940	0.0470031 *
DAY3:P1	-0.611	0.5049	24	-1.2102	0.2379998
DAY4:P1	-0.796	0.3193	24	-2.4914	0.0200350 *
DAY5:P1	-1.196	0.5049	24	-2.3683	0.0262648 *
DAY6:P1	-1.225	0.2652	24	-4.6199	0.0001092 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

(41) MODEL

```
GLM(Q1 ~ P1 + DAY + P1:DAY, p241)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : Q1
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	11	1111.52	101.048	4.6445	0.0008119 ***
RESIDUALS	24	522.15	21.756		
CORRECTED TOTAL	35	1633.68			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
R-square Coef Var Root MSE Q1 Mean
0.6803814 45.65257 4.664374 10.21711
```

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P1	1	516.59	516.59	23.7444	5.739e-05 ***
DAY	5	430.54	86.11	3.9578	0.009275 **
P1:DAY	5	164.39	32.88	1.5112	0.223566

```
---
```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P1	1	696.73	696.73	32.0243	7.925e-06 ***
DAY	5	430.54	86.11	3.9578	0.009275 **
P1:DAY	5	164.39	32.88	1.5112	0.223566

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P1	1	554.79	554.79	25.4999	3.665e-05 ***
DAY	5	201.17	40.23	1.8493	0.1412
P1:DAY	5	164.39	32.88	1.5112	0.2236

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(42) MODEL

GLM(Q1 ~ STORE + DAY + P1 + P2, p241)

\$ANOVA

Response : Q1

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	12	1225.37	102.114	5.7521	0.0001688 ***
RESIDUALS	23	408.31	17.753		
CORRECTED TOTAL	35	1633.68			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

	R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Q1 Mean
	0.7500678	41.23842	4.213375	10.21711

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
STORE	5	313.42	62.68	3.5310	0.01629 *
DAY	5	250.40	50.08	2.8210	0.03957 *
P1	1	622.01	622.01	35.0377	4.924e-06 ***
P2	1	39.54	39.54	2.2274	0.14917

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
STORE	5	223.83	44.77	2.5217	0.058346 .

```

DAY      5 433.10   86.62  4.8793  0.003456 **
P1       1 538.17  538.17 30.3150 1.342e-05 ***
P2       1  39.54   39.54  2.2274  0.149171
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
STORE  5 223.83   44.77   2.5217  0.058346 .
DAY     5 433.10   86.62   4.8793  0.003456 **
P1      1 538.17  538.17 30.3150 1.342e-05 ***
P2      1  39.54   39.54   2.2274  0.149171
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

5.6.5 p250

(43) MODEL

```

p250 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p250.txt", header=TRUE)
p250 = af(p250, c("variety", "spacing", "plant"))
GLM(lint ~ bollwt + variety + spacing + variety:spacing + variety:spacing:plant,
     p250) # p252 Output 7.18, Parameter is different due to different order

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : lint
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL    8 31.160   3.8950  80.704 < 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS 40  1.931   0.0483
CORRECTED TOTAL 48 33.091
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$Fitness
R-square Coef Var  Root MSE lint Mean
0.9416596 12.37325 0.2196884  1.77551

```

```

$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
bollwt    1 29.0693 29.0693 602.3107 < 2.2e-16 ***
variety    1  1.2635   1.2635  26.1802 8.158e-06 ***
spacing    1  0.4666   0.4666   9.6689 0.003447 **
variety:spacing    1  0.0933   0.0933   1.9325 0.172169
variety:spacing:plant    4  0.2673   0.0668   1.3847 0.256548
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
bollwt	1	11.1186	11.1186	230.3745	< 2.2e-16 ***
variety	1	1.1973	1.1973	24.8084	1.259e-05 ***
spacing	1	0.4666	0.4666	9.6689	0.003447 **
variety:spacing	1	0.0933	0.0933	1.9325	0.172169
variety:spacing:plant	4	0.2673	0.0668	1.3847	0.256548

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
bollwt	1	11.1186	11.1186	230.3745	< 2.2e-16 ***
variety	1	0.9424	0.9424	19.5269	7.379e-05 ***
spacing	1	0.3748	0.3748	7.7666	0.008101 **
variety:spacing	1	0.0479	0.0479	0.9915	0.325350
variety:spacing:plant	4	0.2673	0.0668	1.3847	0.256548

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

5.6.6 p254 Output 7.20

(44) MODEL

```
GLM(lint ~ bollwt + variety + spacing, p250)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : lint

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	3	30.799	10.2665	201.65	< 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS	45	2.291	0.0509		
CORRECTED TOTAL	48	33.091			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	lint	Mean
0.9307624	12.70849	0.2256406		1.77551

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
bollwt	1	29.0693	29.0693	570.9531	< 2.2e-16 ***
variety	1	1.2635	1.2635	24.8172	9.777e-06 ***
spacing	1	0.4666	0.4666	9.1655	0.004072 **

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
bolllwt	1	11.5717	11.5717	227.2815	< 2.2e-16 ***
variety	1	1.1973	1.1973	23.5168	1.516e-05 ***
spacing	1	0.4666	0.4666	9.1655	0.004072 **

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
bolllwt	1	11.5717	11.5717	227.2815	< 2.2e-16 ***
variety	1	1.1973	1.1973	23.5168	1.516e-05 ***
spacing	1	0.4666	0.4666	9.1655	0.004072 **

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.6.7 p256

(45) MODEL

```
p256 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p256.txt", header=TRUE)
p256b = af(p256, c("bloc", "type", "logdose"))
GLM(y ~ bloc + type + logdose + type:logdose, p256b) # p258 Output 7.22
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	8	816.50	102.063	6.0641	0.0014 **
RESIDUALS	15	252.46	16.831		
CORRECTED TOTAL	23	1068.96			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.7638277	7.464757	4.102506	54.95833

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
bloc	3	538.79	179.597	10.6709	0.0005223 ***
type	1	12.04	12.042	0.7155	0.4109264
logdose	2	121.58	60.792	3.6120	0.0524231 .
type:logdose	2	144.08	72.042	4.2804	0.0338265 *

```
---
```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
bloc	3	538.79	179.597	10.6709	0.0005223 ***
type	1	12.04	12.042	0.7155	0.4109264
logdose	2	121.58	60.792	3.6120	0.0524231 .
type:logdose	2	144.08	72.042	4.2804	0.0338265 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
bloc	3	538.79	179.597	10.6709	0.0005223 ***
type	1	12.04	12.042	0.7155	0.4109264
logdose	2	121.58	60.792	3.6120	0.0524231 .
type:logdose	2	144.08	72.042	4.2804	0.0338265 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

5.6.8 p261 Output 7.27

(46) MODEL

```
p256 = af(p256, c("bloc", "type"))
p256$logd2 = (p256$logdose)^2
GLM(y ~ bloc + type + logdose + logd2 + type:logdose + type:logd2, p256)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	8	816.50	102.063	6.0641	0.0014 **
RESIDUALS	15	252.46	16.831		
CORRECTED TOTAL	23	1068.96			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.7638277	7.464757	4.102506	54.95833

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
bloc	3	538.79	179.597	10.6709	0.0005223 ***
type	1	12.04	12.042	0.7155	0.4109264
logdose	1	115.56	115.562	6.8662	0.0193005 *

```
logd2          1    6.02    6.021  0.3577 0.5586917
type:logdose   1 138.06 138.062  8.2031 0.0118242 *
type:logd2     1    6.02    6.021  0.3577 0.5586917
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type II`

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
bloc      3 538.79 179.597 10.6709 0.0005223 ***
type      1  12.04   12.042   0.7155 0.4109264
logdose    1   0.39   0.389   0.0231 0.8811262
logd2      1   6.02   6.021   0.3577 0.5586917
type:logdose  1   0.81   0.812   0.0483 0.8290541
type:logd2    1   6.02   6.021   0.3577 0.5586917
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type III`

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
bloc      3 538.79 179.597 10.6709 0.0005223 ***
type      1  28.12  28.125   1.6711 0.2156736
logdose    1   0.39   0.389   0.0231 0.8811262
logd2      1   6.02   6.021   0.3577 0.5586917
type:logdose  1   0.81   0.812   0.0483 0.8290541
type:logd2    1   6.02   6.021   0.3577 0.5586917
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.6.9 p262 Output 7.28

(47) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ bloc + type + type:logdose, p256b)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      8 816.50 102.063   6.0641 0.0014 **
RESIDUALS   15  252.46  16.831
CORRECTED TOTAL 23 1068.96
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$Fitness

```
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE    y Mean
0.7638277 7.464757 4.102506 54.95833
```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
bloc      3  538.79  179.597  10.6709 0.0005223 ***
type      1   12.04   12.042   0.7155 0.4109264
type:logdose 4  265.67   66.417   3.9462 0.0220552 *
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
bloc      3  538.79  179.597  10.6709 0.0005223 ***
type      1   12.04   12.042   0.7155 0.4109264
type:logdose 4  265.67   66.417   3.9462 0.0220552 *
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
bloc      3  538.79  179.597  10.6709 0.0005223 ***
type      1   12.04   12.042   0.7155 0.4109264
type:logdose 4  265.67   66.417   3.9462 0.0220552 *
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.7 Chapter 8

5.7.1 p269

(48) MODEL

```
p269 = read.csv("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/fev1uni.csv")
p269 = af(p269, c("drug", "hour", "patient"))
GLM(fev1 ~ drug + patient %in% drug + hour + drug:hour, p269) # p271 Output 8.3
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : fev1
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      92  296.65   3.2244  51.078 < 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS  483   30.49   0.0631
CORRECTED TOTAL 575  327.14
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
R-square Coef Var  Root MSE fev1 Mean
```

0.9067963 8.138859 0.2512505 3.087049

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
drug	2	25.783	12.8913	204.212	< 2.2e-16 ***
drug:patient	69	247.412	3.5857	56.801	< 2.2e-16 ***
hour	7	17.170	2.4529	38.857	< 2.2e-16 ***
drug:hour	14	6.280	0.4486	7.106	1.923e-13 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
drug	2	25.783	12.8913	204.212	< 2.2e-16 ***
drug:patient	69	247.412	3.5857	56.801	< 2.2e-16 ***
hour	7	17.170	2.4529	38.857	< 2.2e-16 ***
drug:hour	14	6.280	0.4486	7.106	1.923e-13 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
drug	2	25.783	12.8913	204.212	< 2.2e-16 ***
drug:patient	69	247.412	3.5857	56.801	< 2.2e-16 ***
hour	7	17.170	2.4529	38.857	< 2.2e-16 ***
drug:hour	14	6.280	0.4486	7.106	1.923e-13 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

5.8 Chapter 11

5.8.1 p390

(49) MODEL

```
p390 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p390.txt", header=TRUE)
p390$ca = ifelse(p390$a == 0, -1, 1)
p390$cb = ifelse(p390$b == 0, -1, 1)
p390$cc = ifelse(p390$c == 0, -1, 1)
p390 = af(p390, c("rep", "blk", "a", "b", "c"))
GLM(y ~ rep/blk + ca*cb*cc, p390)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	12	81.75	6.8125	33.601	6.618e-07 ***

```
RESIDUALS      11    2.23  0.2027
CORRECTED TOTAL 23   83.98
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
  R-square Coef Var  Root MSE   y Mean
  0.9734438 18.96878 0.4502714 2.37375
```

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	2	0.051	0.025	0.1256	0.8832237
rep:blk	3	7.432	2.477	12.2194	0.0007966 ***
ca	1	21.075	21.075	103.9487	6.090e-07 ***
cb	1	0.005	0.005	0.0224	0.8837872
ca:cb	1	1.723	1.723	8.4969	0.0140640 *
cc	1	37.776	37.776	186.3209	3.063e-08 ***
ca:cc	1	2.318	2.318	11.4332	0.0061285 **
cb:cc	1	11.340	11.340	55.9328	1.232e-05 ***
ca:cb:cc	1	0.031	0.031	0.1511	0.7049490

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	2	0.051	0.025	0.1256	0.883224
rep:blk	3	1.668	0.556	2.7416	0.093789 .
ca	1	21.075	21.075	103.9487	6.090e-07 ***
cb	1	0.005	0.005	0.0224	0.883787
ca:cb	1	1.723	1.723	8.4969	0.014064 *
cc	1	37.776	37.776	186.3209	3.063e-08 ***
ca:cc	1	2.318	2.318	11.4332	0.006129 **
cb:cc	1	11.340	11.340	55.9328	1.232e-05 ***
ca:cb:cc	1	0.031	0.031	0.1511	0.704949

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	2	0.051	0.025	0.1256	0.883224
rep:blk	3	1.668	0.556	2.7416	0.093789 .
ca	1	21.075	21.075	103.9487	6.090e-07 ***
cb	1	0.005	0.005	0.0224	0.883787
ca:cb	1	1.723	1.723	8.4969	0.014064 *
cc	1	37.776	37.776	186.3209	3.063e-08 ***
ca:cc	1	2.318	2.318	11.4332	0.006129 **
cb:cc	1	11.340	11.340	55.9328	1.232e-05 ***
ca:cb:cc	1	0.031	0.031	0.1511	0.704949

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

5.8.2 p394

(50) MODEL

```
p394 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS41m/p394.txt", header=TRUE)
p394 = af(p394, c("a", "b", "c", "d"))
GLM(y ~ ca*cb*cc*cd, p394)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	7	6.3559	0.90798		
RESIDUALS	0	0.0000			
CORRECTED TOTAL	7	6.3559			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	y Mean
1	NA	NA	2.68875	

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
ca	1	2.07061	2.07061		
cb	1	0.59951	0.59951		
ca:cb	1	0.00031	0.00031		
cc	1	0.00551	0.00551		
ca:cc	1	0.80011	0.80011		
cb:cc	1	2.82031	2.82031		
ca:cb:cc	1	0.05951	0.05951		
cd	0				
ca:cd	0				
cb:cd	0				
ca:cb:cd	0				
cc:cd	0				
ca:cc:cd	0				
cb:cc:cd	0				
ca:cb:cc:cd	0				

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
ca	0				
cb	0				
ca:cb	0				
cc	0				

```

ca:cc      0
cb:cc      0
ca:cb:cc   0
cd         0
ca:cd      0
cb:cd      0
ca:cb:cd   0
cc:cd      0
ca:cc:cd   0
cb:cc:cd   0
ca:cb:cc:cd 0

```

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
ca	0				
cb	0				
ca:cb	0				
cc	0				
ca:cc	0				
cb:cc	0				
ca:cb:cc	0				
cd	0				
ca:cd	0				
cb:cd	0				
ca:cb:cd	0				
cc:cd	0				
ca:cc:cd	0				
cb:cc:cd	0				
ca:cb:cc:cd	0				

(51) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ a*b*c*d, p394)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	7	6.3559	0.90798		
RESIDUALS	0	0.0000			
CORRECTED TOTAL	7	6.3559			

\$Fitness

	R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	y Mean
1		NA		NA	2.68875

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
a	1	2.07061	2.07061		
b	1	0.59951	0.59951		
a:b	1	0.00031	0.00031		
c	1	0.00551	0.00551		
a:c	1	0.80011	0.80011		
b:c	1	2.82031	2.82031		
a:b:c	1	0.05951	0.05951		
d	0				
a:d	0				
b:d	0				
a:b:d	0				
c:d	0				
a:c:d	0				
b:c:d	0				
a:b:c:d	0				

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
a	0				
b	0				
a:b	0				
c	0				
a:c	0				
b:c	0				
a:b:c	0				
d	0				
a:d	0				
b:d	0				
a:b:d	0				
c:d	0				
a:c:d	0				
b:c:d	0				
a:b:c:d	0				

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
a	0				
b	0				
a:b	0				
c	0				
a:c	0				
b:c	0				
a:b:c	0				
d	0				
a:d	0				
b:d	0				

```

a:b:d      0
c:d        0
a:c:d      0
b:c:d      0
a:b:c:d    0

```

5.8.3 p399

(52) MODEL

```

p399 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p399.txt", header=TRUE)
p399 = af(p399, c("blk", "trt"))
GLM(y ~ trt + blk, p399)

```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	8	281.127	35.141	40.822	0.005606 **
RESIDUALS	3	2.583	0.861		
CORRECTED TOTAL	11	283.710			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9908974	9.516011	0.927811	9.75

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
trt	3	102.26	34.086	39.596	0.006515 **
blk	5	178.87	35.774	41.558	0.005691 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
trt	3	59.018	19.673	22.853	0.014388 *
blk	5	178.871	35.774	41.558	0.005691 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
trt	3	59.017	19.672	22.853	0.014388 *
blk	5	178.871	35.774	41.558	0.005691 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

5.8.4 p403

(53) MODEL

```
p403 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p403.txt", header=TRUE)
p403 = af(p403, c("PATIENT", "VISIT"))
GLM(HR ~ SEQUENCE + PATIENT %in% SEQUENCE + VISIT + DRUG + RESIDS + RESIDT, p403)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : HR

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	29	6408.7	220.99	3.912	3.127e-05 ***
RESIDUALS	42	2372.6	56.49		
CORRECTED TOTAL	71	8781.3			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	HR Mean
0.7298134	9.301326	7.515988	80.80556

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
SEQUENCE	5	508.9	101.79	1.8019	0.133346
SEQUENCE:PATIENT	18	4692.3	260.69	4.6147	2.21e-05 ***
VISIT	2	146.8	73.39	1.2991	0.283499
DRUG	2	668.8	334.39	5.9194	0.005435 **
RESIDS	1	391.0	391.02	6.9219	0.011854 *
RESIDT	1	0.8	0.84	0.0149	0.903511

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
SEQUENCE	5	701.2	140.237	2.4825	0.04665 *
SEQUENCE:PATIENT	18	4692.3	260.685	4.6147	2.21e-05 ***
VISIT	2	146.8	73.389	1.2991	0.28350
DRUG	2	344.0	171.975	3.0443	0.05826 .
RESIDS	1	309.2	309.174	5.4731	0.02414 *
RESIDT	1	0.8	0.840	0.0149	0.90351

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
SEQUENCE	5	701.2	140.237	2.4825	0.04665 *
SEQUENCE:PATIENT	18	4692.3	260.685	4.6147	2.21e-05 ***

```

VISIT          2  146.8  73.389  1.2991  0.28350
DRUG           2  343.9 171.975  3.0443  0.05826 .
RESIDS         1  309.2 309.174  5.4731  0.02414 *
RESIDT         1    0.8   0.840  0.0149  0.90351
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(HR ~ SEQUENCE + PATIENT %in% SEQUENCE + VISIT + DRUG + RESIDS + RESIDT,
p403), type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK

```

Note: model has aliased coefficients
sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

Response: HR

	Sum Sq	Df	F values	Pr(>F)
SEQUENCE	0.0	0		
VISIT	146.8	2	1.2991	0.28350
DRUG	344.0	2	3.0443	0.05826 .
RESIDS	309.2	1	5.4731	0.02414 *
RESIDT	0.8	1	0.0149	0.90351
SEQUENCE:PATIENT	4692.3	18	4.6147	2.21e-05 ***
Residuals	2372.6	42		

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

5.8.5 p409 11.5

(54) MODEL

```

p409 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p409.txt", header=TRUE)
GLM(TS ~ SOURCE*AMT, p409) # p410 Output 11.21

```

\$ANOVA

Response : TS

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	5	258.727	51.745	263.71	1.785e-09 ***
RESIDUALS	9	1.766	0.196		
CORRECTED TOTAL	14	260.493			

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$Fitness

```

R-square Coef Var Root MSE TS Mean
0.9932206 2.762805 0.4429698 16.03333

```

```
$`Type I`
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
SOURCE    2  98.001   49.001 249.720 1.306e-08 ***
AMT        1 138.245  138.245 704.534 7.392e-10 ***
SOURCE:AMT  2  22.481   11.240  57.284 7.595e-06 ***
---

```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
SOURCE    2  98.001   49.001 249.720 1.306e-08 ***
AMT        1 138.245  138.245 704.534 7.392e-10 ***
SOURCE:AMT  2  22.481   11.240  57.284 7.595e-06 ***
---

```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
SOURCE    2   0.070    0.035   0.179   0.839
AMT        1 138.245  138.245 704.534 7.392e-10 ***
SOURCE:AMT  2  22.481   11.240  57.284 7.595e-06 ***
---

```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.8.6 p412

```
(55) MODEL
```

```

p412 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p412.txt", header=TRUE)
GLM(ts ~ source:amt, p412) # p413 Output 11.24

```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : ts
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      3 393.01  131.002  903.34 < 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS  16   2.32    0.145
CORRECTED TOTAL 19 395.33
---

```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```

R-square Coef Var Root MSE ts Mean
0.9941306 2.619986 0.380815 14.535

```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
source:amt  3 393.01      131  903.34 < 2.2e-16 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
source:amt  3 393.01      131  903.34 < 2.2e-16 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
source:amt  3 393.01      131  903.34 < 2.2e-16 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.8.7 p414

(56) MODEL

```
p414 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p414.txt", header=TRUE)
p414 = af(p414, c("lackofit"))
GLM(loglivcu ~ level + lackofit, p414) # p415 Output 11.26
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : loglivcu
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      3 5.2310  1.74365  155.47 5.018e-14 ***
RESIDUALS   20 0.2243  0.01122
CORRECTED TOTAL 23 5.4553
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
R-square Coef Var  Root MSE loglivcu Mean
0.9588819 6.051026 0.1059034      1.750172
```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
level    1 4.9859  4.9859 444.555 3.997e-15 ***
lackofit  2 0.2450  0.1225  10.924 0.0006216 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
level    0
lackofit 2 0.24504 0.12252  10.924 0.0006216 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
CAUTION: Singularity Exists !
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
level    0
lackofit 2 0.24504 0.12252  10.924 0.0006216 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.8.8 p417

(57) MODEL

```
p417 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p417.txt", header=TRUE)
p417 = af(p417, c("TRT", "POT", "PLANT"))
GLM(Y ~ TRT + POT %in% TRT, p417) # p418 Output 11.28
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : Y
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      7 267.226  38.175  12.433 7.522e-05 ***
RESIDUALS  13  39.917   3.071
CORRECTED TOTAL 20 307.143
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE    Y Mean
0.8700388 11.35742 1.752288 15.42857
```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
TRT      2 236.921 118.460  38.580 3.412e-06 ***
TRT:POT   5  30.306   6.061   1.974   0.1499
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
```

```

TRT      2 236.921 118.460 38.580 3.412e-06 ***
TRT:POT  5  30.306   6.061   1.974   0.1499
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
TRT      2 200.111 100.055 32.586 8.626e-06 ***
TRT:POT  5  30.306   6.061   1.974   0.1499
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(Y ~ TRT + POT %in% TRT, p417), type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK

```

Note: model has aliased coefficients
 sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

```

Response: Y
      Sum Sq Df F values    Pr(>F)
TRT      22.310  1    7.266 0.01835 *
TRT:POT  30.306  5    1.974 0.14991
Residuals 39.917 13
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

5.8.9 p431

(58) MODEL

```

p431 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/SAS4lm/p431.txt", header=TRUE)
p431 = af(p431, c("line", "sire", "agedam", "steerno"))
GLM(avdlygn ~ line + line:sire + agedam + line:agedam + age + intlwt, p431)

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : avdlygn
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      16 2.5275 0.157966  3.1437 0.001091 **
RESIDUALS    48 2.4119 0.050248
CORRECTED TOTAL 64 4.9394
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```


\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	avdlygn	Mean
0.511696	9.295956	0.2241612		2.411385

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
line	2	0.38009	0.190046	3.7821	0.02983	*
line:sire	6	0.92634	0.154391	3.0726	0.01260	*
agedam	2	0.11894	0.059471	1.1835	0.31497	
line:agedam	4	0.64889	0.162222	3.2284	0.02000	*
age	1	0.18349	0.183487	3.6516	0.06200	.
intlwt	1	0.26970	0.269704	5.3674	0.02483	*

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
line	2	0.05526	0.02763	0.5498	0.580636	
line:sire	6	0.97389	0.16231	3.2303	0.009543	**
agedam	2	0.33106	0.16553	3.2943	0.045640	*
line:agedam	4	0.45343	0.11336	2.2560	0.076821	.
age	1	0.38128	0.38128	7.5878	0.008277	**
intlwt	1	0.26970	0.26970	5.3674	0.024830	*

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
line	2	0.13620	0.06810	1.3553	0.267560	
line:sire	6	0.97389	0.16231	3.2303	0.009543	**
agedam	2	0.13011	0.06505	1.2946	0.283392	
line:agedam	4	0.45343	0.11336	2.2560	0.076821	.
age	1	0.38128	0.38128	7.5878	0.008277	**
intlwt	1	0.26970	0.26970	5.3674	0.024830	*

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

p433 Output 11.40

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(avdlygn ~ line + line:sire + agedam + line:agedam + age + intlwt, p431),
      type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK for line
```

Note: model has aliased coefficients

sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

Response: avdlygn

	Sum Sq	Df	F values	Pr(>F)
line	0.00000	0		
agedam	0.13011	2	1.2946	0.283392
age	0.38128	1	7.5878	0.008277 **
intlwt	0.26970	1	5.3674	0.024830 *
line:sire	0.97389	6	3.2303	0.009543 **
line:agedam	0.45343	4	2.2560	0.076821 .
Residuals	2.41192	48		

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(59) MODEL

GLM(avdlygn ~ sire + agedam, p431) *## p434 Output 11.41*

\$ANOVA

Response : avdlygn

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	10	1.4254	0.142538	2.1904	0.03237 *
RESIDUALS	54	3.5140	0.065074		
CORRECTED TOTAL	64	4.9394			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	avdlygn Mean
0.2885747	10.57882	0.2550961	2.411385

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
sire	8	1.30644	0.163305	2.5095	0.02138 *
agedam	2	0.11894	0.059471	0.9139	0.40707

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
sire	8	1.33017	0.166271	2.5551	0.01937 *
agedam	2	0.11894	0.059471	0.9139	0.40707

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
sire	8	1.33017	0.166271	2.5551	0.01937 *

```
agedam 2 0.11894 0.059471 0.9139 0.40707
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

5.8.10 p437 ABSORB option in SAS

(60) MODEL

```
GLM(avdlygn ~ line + sire + agedam + line:agedam + age + intlwt, p431)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : avdlygn

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	16	2.5275	0.157966	3.1437	0.001091 **
RESIDUALS	48	2.4119	0.050248		
CORRECTED TOTAL	64	4.9394			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	avdlygn Mean
0.511696	9.295956	0.2241612	2.411385

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
line	2	0.38009	0.190046	3.7821	0.02983 *
sire	6	0.92634	0.154391	3.0726	0.01260 *
agedam	2	0.11894	0.059471	1.1835	0.31497
line:agedam	4	0.64889	0.162222	3.2284	0.02000 *
age	1	0.18349	0.183487	3.6516	0.06200 .
intlwt	1	0.26970	0.269704	5.3674	0.02483 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
line	0				
sire	6	0.97389	0.16231	3.2303	0.009543 **
agedam	2	0.33106	0.16553	3.2943	0.045640 *
line:agedam	4	0.45343	0.11336	2.2560	0.076821 .
age	1	0.38128	0.38128	7.5878	0.008277 **
intlwt	1	0.26970	0.26970	5.3674	0.024830 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
line	0					
sire	6	0.97389	0.16231	3.2303	0.009543	**
agedam	2	0.13011	0.06505	1.2946	0.283392	
line:agedam	4	0.45343	0.11336	2.2560	0.076821	.
age	1	0.38128	0.38128	7.5878	0.008277	**
intlwt	1	0.26970	0.26970	5.3674	0.024830	*

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

p437 Output 11.43

6 Sahai - Unbalanced

Reference

- Sahai H, Ojeda MM. Analysis of Variance for Random Models Volume 2 Unbalanced Data. 2005.

6.1 Table 11.2

(61) MODEL

```
T11.2 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/T11.2.txt")
colnames(T11.2) = c("Group", "Y")
T11.2 = af(T11.2, "Group")
GLM(Y ~ Group, T11.2) # p115
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	4	80.401	20.1003	5.9884	0.0004103 ***
RESIDUALS	59	198.036	3.3565		
CORRECTED TOTAL	63	278.438			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.2887583	2.855667	1.832089	64.15625

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Group	4	80.401	20.1	5.9884	0.0004103 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Group	4	80.401	20.1	5.9884	0.0004103 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Group	4	80.401	20.1	5.9884	0.0004103 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

6.2 Table 12.6

(62) MODEL

```
T12.6 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/T12.6.txt")
colnames(T12.6) = c("Location", "Family", "Y")
T12.6 = af(T12.6, c("Location", "Family"))
GLM(Y ~ Location + Family, T12.6) # p184
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	7	1.6144	0.230636	8.9562	7.223e-07 ***
RESIDUALS	45	1.1588	0.025752		
CORRECTED TOTAL	52	2.7733			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.5821469	25.55532	0.160473	0.6279434

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Location	3	0.74036	0.24679	9.5833	5.219e-05 ***
Family	4	0.87410	0.21852	8.4859	3.436e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Location	3	0.83765	0.27921	10.8426	1.753e-05 ***
Family	4	0.87410	0.21852	8.4859	3.436e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Location	3	0.83765	0.27921	10.8426	1.753e-05 ***
Family	4	0.87410	0.21852	8.4859	3.436e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

6.3 Table 13.6

(63) MODEL

```
T13.6 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/T13.6.txt")
colnames(T13.6) = c("Site", "Worker", "Y")
T13.6 = af(T13.6, c("Site", "Worker"))
GLM(Y ~ Site + Worker + Site:Worker, T13.6)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	11	2643.11	240.283	60.323	< 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS	35	139.42	3.983		
CORRECTED TOTAL	46	2782.52			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.9498962	2.370629	1.995817	84.18936

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Site	2	1281.55	640.77	160.866	< 2.2e-16 ***
Worker	3	399.27	133.09	33.412	2.234e-10 ***
Site:Worker	6	962.29	160.38	40.264	2.720e-14 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Site	2	1322.24	661.12	165.973	< 2.2e-16 ***
Worker	3	399.27	133.09	33.412	2.234e-10 ***
Site:Worker	6	962.29	160.38	40.264	2.720e-14 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Site	2	804.83	402.42	101.026	2.887e-15 ***
Worker	3	430.88	143.63	36.058	8.310e-11 ***
Site:Worker	6	962.29	160.38	40.264	2.720e-14 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

6.4 Table 14.2

(64) MODEL

```
T14.2 = read.csv("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/T14.2.csv")
T14.2 = T14.2[!is.na(T14.2$Y),]
T14.2 = af(T14.2, c("Day", "Machine", "Operator"))
GLM(Y ~ Day + Machine + Operator, T14.2)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	7	6345.4	906.48	8.1297	5.931e-08 ***
RESIDUALS	110	12265.3	111.50		
CORRECTED TOTAL	117	18610.6			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.340954	5.495791	10.55946	192.1373

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Day	2	3737.8	1868.90	16.7611	4.426e-07 ***
Machine	2	2440.7	1220.33	10.9445	4.625e-05 ***
Operator	3	166.9	55.63	0.4989	0.6838

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Day	2	3795.1	1897.56	17.0181	3.636e-07 ***
Machine	2	2464.8	1232.39	11.0526	4.227e-05 ***
Operator	3	166.9	55.63	0.4989	0.6838

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Day	2	3795.1	1897.56	17.0181	3.636e-07 ***
Machine	2	2464.8	1232.39	11.0526	4.227e-05 ***
Operator	3	166.9	55.63	0.4989	0.6838

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

6.5 Table 15.3

(65) MODEL


```
T15.3 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/T15.3.txt")
colnames(T15.3) = c("Dam", "Sire", "pH")
T15.3 = af(T15.3, c("Dam", "Sire"))
GLM(pH ~ Dam/Sire, T15.3) # p301
```

\$ANOVA

Response : pH

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	36	0.25804	0.0071678	2.8977	7.2e-06 ***
RESIDUALS	123	0.30425	0.0024736		
CORRECTED TOTAL	159	0.56229			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	pH Mean
0.4589074	0.6676053	0.04973534	7.449813

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Dam	14	0.178017	0.0127155	5.1405	1.563e-07 ***
Dam:Sire	22	0.080024	0.0036374	1.4705	0.09662 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Dam	14	0.178017	0.0127155	5.1405	1.563e-07 ***
Dam:Sire	22	0.080024	0.0036374	1.4705	0.09662 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Dam	14	0.179405	0.0128146	5.1805	1.347e-07 ***
Dam:Sire	22	0.080024	0.0036374	1.4705	0.09662 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
options(contrasts = c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(pH ~ Dam/Sire, T15.3), type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK
```

Note: model has aliased coefficients

sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

```

Response: pH
      Sum Sq Df F values    Pr(>F)
Dam      0.081011  6   5.4584 4.898e-05 ***
Dam:Sire 0.080024 22   1.4705  0.09662 .
Residuals 0.304253 123
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

6.6 Table 16.3

(66) MODEL

```

T16.3 = read.csv("C:/G/Rt/ANOVA/T16.3.csv")
colnames(T16.3) = c("Plot", "Sample", "Subsample", "Residue")
T16.3 = af(T16.3, c("Plot", "Sample", "Subsample"))
GLM(Residue ~ Plot/Sample/Subsample, T16.3) # p344

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : Residue
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      54 3.1897  0.059069   5.8842 1.476e-05 ***
RESIDUALS   22 0.2208  0.010039
CORRECTED TOTAL 76 3.4106
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE Residue Mean
0.9352456 19.94535 0.100193    0.5023377

```

```

$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
Plot      10 1.84041  0.184041 18.3332 1.929e-08 ***
Plot:Sample  22 0.99175  0.045079  4.4906 0.0004209 ***
Plot:Sample:Subsample 22 0.35757  0.016253  1.6191 0.1330632
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
Plot      10 1.84041  0.184041 18.3332 1.929e-08 ***
Plot:Sample  22 0.99175  0.045079  4.4906 0.0004209 ***
Plot:Sample:Subsample 22 0.35757  0.016253  1.6191 0.1330632
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Plot	10	1.78686	0.178686	17.7998	2.547e-08 ***
Plot:Sample	22	0.99175	0.045079	4.4906	0.0004209 ***
Plot:Sample:Subsample	22	0.35757	0.016253	1.6191	0.1330632

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
options(contrasts = c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(Residue ~ Plot/Sample/Subsample, T16.3), type=3, singular.ok=TRUE)
```

Note: model has aliased coefficients
sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

Response: Residue

	Sum Sq	Df	F values	Pr(>F)
Plot	0.00000	0		
Plot:Sample	0.36613	11	3.3156	0.00805 **
Plot:Sample:Subsample	0.35758	22	1.6191	0.13306
Residuals	0.22085	22		

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

NOT OK

7 Federer - Variations

Reference

- Federer WT, King F. Variations on Split Plot and Split Block Experiment Designs. John Wiley & Sons Inc. 2007.

7.1 Example 1.1

(67) MODEL

```
ex1.1 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex1.1-spex1.txt", header=TRUE)
ex1.1 = af(ex1.1, c("R", "A", "B"))
GLM(Y ~ R + A + R:A + B + A:B, ex1.1)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	27	4905.7	181.694	10.75	1.994e-10 ***
RESIDUALS	36	608.5	16.902		
CORRECTED TOTAL	63	5514.2			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.8896527	6.215594	4.111227	66.14375

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	3	223.8	74.60	4.4138	0.00963 **
A	3	194.6	64.85	3.8370	0.01756 *
R:A	9	158.2	17.58	1.0402	0.42842
B	3	4107.4	1369.13	81.0030	4.441e-16 ***
A:B	9	221.7	24.64	1.4577	0.20117

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	3	223.8	74.60	4.4138	0.00963 **
A	3	194.6	64.85	3.8370	0.01756 *
R:A	9	158.2	17.58	1.0402	0.42842
B	3	4107.4	1369.13	81.0030	4.441e-16 ***
A:B	9	221.7	24.64	1.4577	0.20117

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	3	223.8	74.60	4.4138	0.00963 **
A	3	194.6	64.85	3.8370	0.01756 *
R:A	9	158.2	17.58	1.0402	0.42842
B	3	4107.4	1369.13	81.0030	4.441e-16 ***
A:B	9	221.7	24.64	1.4577	0.20117

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

7.2 Example 1.2

(68) MODEL

```
ex1.2 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex1.2-spex2.txt", header=TRUE)
ex1.2 = af(ex1.2, c("R", "A", "B"))
GLM(Y ~ R + A + R:A + B + A:B, ex1.2)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : Y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	47	35573	756.88	31.243	< 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS	48	1163	24.23		
CORRECTED TOTAL	95	36736			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.9683464	19.45279	4.92196	25.30208

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	2	38.6	19.3	0.7963	0.4568480
A	7	763.2	109.0	4.5003	0.0006418 ***
R:A	14	1377.2	98.4	4.0608	0.0001343 ***
B	3	30774.3	10258.1	423.4386	< 2.2e-16 ***
A:B	21	2620.1	124.8	5.1502	1.327e-06 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	2	38.6	19.3	0.7963	0.4568480

```

A      7    763.2    109.0    4.5003 0.0006418 ***
R:A 14   1377.2     98.4    4.0608 0.0001343 ***
B      3 30774.3 10258.1 423.4386 < 2.2e-16 ***
A:B 21   2620.1    124.8    5.1502 1.327e-06 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
R      2   38.6    19.3    0.7963 0.4568480
A      7   763.2    109.0    4.5003 0.0006418 ***
R:A 14   1377.2     98.4    4.0608 0.0001343 ***
B      3 30774.3 10258.1 423.4386 < 2.2e-16 ***
A:B 21   2620.1    124.8    5.1502 1.327e-06 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

7.3 Example 2.1

(69) MODEL

```

ex2.1 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/sbex.txt", header=TRUE)
colnames(ex2.1) = c("Y", "R", "A", "B")
ex2.1 = af(ex2.1, c("R", "A", "B"))
GLM(Y ~ R + A + R:A + B + R:B + A:B, ex2.1)

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : Y
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      41 274.750   6.7012   5.1475 0.0002305 ***
RESIDUALS    18  23.433   1.3019
CORRECTED TOTAL 59 298.183
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE    Y Mean
0.921413 2.501251 1.140987 45.61667

```

```

$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
R      1   2.817   2.8167   2.1636 0.1585807
A      9  77.683   8.6315   6.6302 0.0003456 ***
R:A    9  81.017   9.0019   6.9147 0.0002658 ***
B      2  35.433  17.7167  13.6088 0.0002510 ***
R:B    2  16.233   8.1167   6.2347 0.0087635 **

```

```

A:B 18 61.567  3.4204  2.6273 0.0236253 *
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
R      1  2.817   2.8167   2.1636 0.1585807
A      9 77.683   8.6315   6.6302 0.0003456 ***
R:A     9 81.017   9.0019   6.9147 0.0002658 ***
B      2 35.433  17.7167  13.6088 0.0002510 ***
R:B     2 16.233   8.1167   6.2347 0.0087635 **
A:B    18 61.567   3.4204   2.6273 0.0236253 *
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
R      1  2.817   2.8167   2.1636 0.1585807
A      9 77.683   8.6315   6.6302 0.0003456 ***
R:A     9 81.017   9.0019   6.9147 0.0002658 ***
B      2 35.433  17.7167  13.6088 0.0002510 ***
R:B     2 16.233   8.1167   6.2347 0.0087635 **
A:B    18 61.567   3.4204   2.6273 0.0236253 *
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

7.4 Example 2.2

(70) MODEL

```

ex2.2 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/sbex2_2.txt", header=TRUE)
ex2.2 = af(ex2.2, c("Row", "Column", "R", "S"))
GLM(Y ~ Column + R + R:Column + S + S:Column + R:S, ex2.2)

```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	51	10328	202.51	0.8112	0.7688
RESIDUALS	48	11982	249.63		
CORRECTED TOTAL	99	22310			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.4629279	1.579816	15.79971	1000.098

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Column	4	1318.6	329.66	1.3206	0.2758
R	4	1159.8	289.94	1.1615	0.3396
Column:R	16	2808.6	175.54	0.7032	0.7766
S	3	351.9	117.29	0.4699	0.7047
Column:S	12	3863.3	321.94	1.2897	0.2555
R:S	12	826.0	68.83	0.2757	0.9906

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Column	4	1318.6	329.66	1.3206	0.2758
R	4	1159.8	289.94	1.1615	0.3396
Column:R	16	2808.6	175.54	0.7032	0.7766
S	3	351.9	117.29	0.4699	0.7047
Column:S	12	3863.3	321.94	1.2897	0.2555
R:S	12	826.0	68.83	0.2757	0.9906

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Column	4	1318.6	329.66	1.3206	0.2758
R	4	1159.8	289.94	1.1615	0.3396
Column:R	16	2808.6	175.54	0.7032	0.7766
S	3	351.9	117.29	0.4699	0.7047
Column:S	12	3863.3	321.94	1.2897	0.2555
R:S	12	826.0	68.83	0.2757	0.9906

(71) MODEL

```
GLM(Y ~ Row + R + Row:R + S + Column:S + R:S + Column:R:S, ex2.2)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	99	22310	225.36		
RESIDUALS	0	0			
CORRECTED TOTAL	99	22310			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
1	NA	NA	1000.098	

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Row	4	147.4	36.86		
R	4	1159.8	289.94		
Row:R	16	3979.8	248.74		
S	3	351.9	117.29		

S:Column	12	3863.3	321.94
R:S	12	826.0	68.83
R:S:Column	48	11982.3	249.63

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Row	0				
R	4	1159.8	289.94		
Row:R	0				
S	3	351.9	117.29		
S:Column	12	3863.3	321.94		
R:S	12	826.0	68.83		
R:S:Column	48	11982.3	249.63		

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Row	0				
R	4	1159.8	289.94		
Row:R	0				
S	3	351.9	117.29		
S:Column	12	3863.3	321.94		
R:S	12	826.0	68.83		
R:S:Column	48	11982.3	249.63		

(72) MODEL

```
GLM(Y ~ Row + R + S + R:S + Row:R + Column:S + Column:R:S, ex2.2)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	99	22310	225.36		
RESIDUALS	0	0			
CORRECTED TOTAL	99	22310			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
1	NA	NA	1000.098	

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Row	4	147.4	36.86		
R	4	1159.8	289.94		
S	3	351.9	117.29		
R:S	12	826.0	68.83		
Row:R	16	3979.8	248.74		

```
S:Column 12 3863.3 321.94
R:S:Column 48 11982.3 249.63
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Row	0				
R	4	1159.8	289.94		
S	3	351.9	117.29		
R:S	12	826.0	68.83		
Row:R	0				
S:Column	12	3863.3	321.94		
R:S:Column	48	11982.3	249.63		

```
$`Type III`
```

```
CAUTION: Singularity Exists !
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Row	0				
R	4	1159.8	289.94		
S	3	351.9	117.29		
R:S	12	826.0	68.83		
Row:R	0				
S:Column	12	3863.3	321.94		
R:S:Column	48	11982.3	249.63		

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(Y ~ Row + R + S + R:S + Row:R + Column:S + Column:R:S, ex2.2), type=3,
       singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT WORKING
```

7.5 Example 3.1

(73) MODEL

```
ex3.1 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/spedsite.txt", header=TRUE)
ex3.1 = af(ex3.1, c("Site", "A", "B", "C", "Block"))
GLM(Yield ~ Site + Site:Block + A + B + A:B + A:Site + B:Site + A:B:Site +
      A:B:Site:Block + C + A:C + B:C + A:B:C + C:Site + A:C:Site + B:C:Site +
      A:B:C:Site, ex3.1)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : Yield
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	239	2724374186	11399055	23.682	< 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS	240	115521933	481341		
CORRECTED TOTAL	479	2839896119			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$Fitness

R-square Coef Var Root MSE Yield Mean
0.9593218 8.368195 693.7877 8290.769

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Site	3	621230991	207076997	430.2082	< 2e-16 ***
Site:Block	8	1305369943	163171243	338.9928	< 2e-16 ***
A	1	1333205	1333205	2.7698	0.09737 .
B	4	47928577	11982144	24.8932	< 2e-16 ***
A:B	4	14849	3712	0.0077	0.99988
Site:A	3	33010	11003	0.0229	0.99531
Site:B	12	37932	3161	0.0066	1.00000
Site:A:B	12	11494	958	0.0020	1.00000
Site:Block:A:B	72	8239680	114440	0.2378	1.00000
C	3	739890389	246630130	512.3809	< 2e-16 ***
A:C	3	3233	1078	0.0022	0.99985
B:C	12	34961	2913	0.0061	1.00000
A:B:C	12	11077	923	0.0019	1.00000
Site:C	9	25983	2887	0.0060	1.00000
Site:A:C	9	22227	2470	0.0051	1.00000
Site:B:C	36	88610	2461	0.0051	1.00000
Site:A:B:C	36	98025	2723	0.0057	1.00000

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Site	3	621230991	207076997	430.2082	< 2e-16 ***
Site:Block	8	1305369943	163171243	338.9928	< 2e-16 ***
A	1	1333205	1333205	2.7698	0.09737 .
B	4	47928577	11982144	24.8932	< 2e-16 ***
A:B	4	14849	3712	0.0077	0.99988
Site:A	3	33010	11003	0.0229	0.99531
Site:B	12	37932	3161	0.0066	1.00000
Site:A:B	12	11494	958	0.0020	1.00000
Site:Block:A:B	72	8239680	114440	0.2378	1.00000
C	3	739890389	246630130	512.3809	< 2e-16 ***
A:C	3	3233	1078	0.0022	0.99985
B:C	12	34961	2913	0.0061	1.00000
A:B:C	12	11077	923	0.0019	1.00000
Site:C	9	25983	2887	0.0060	1.00000
Site:A:C	9	22227	2470	0.0051	1.00000
Site:B:C	36	88610	2461	0.0051	1.00000
Site:A:B:C	36	98025	2723	0.0057	1.00000

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Site	3	621230991	207076997	430.2082	< 2e-16 ***
Site:Block	8	1305369943	163171243	338.9928	< 2e-16 ***
A	1	1333205	1333205	2.7698	0.09737 .
B	4	47928577	11982144	24.8932	< 2e-16 ***
A:B	4	14849	3712	0.0077	0.99988
Site:A	3	33010	11003	0.0229	0.99531
Site:B	12	37932	3161	0.0066	1.00000
Site:A:B	12	11494	958	0.0020	1.00000
Site:Block:A:B	72	8239680	114440	0.2378	1.00000
C	3	739890389	246630130	512.3809	< 2e-16 ***
A:C	3	3233	1078	0.0022	0.99985
B:C	12	34961	2913	0.0061	1.00000
A:B:C	12	11077	923	0.0019	1.00000
Site:C	9	25983	2887	0.0060	1.00000
Site:A:C	9	22227	2470	0.0051	1.00000
Site:B:C	36	88610	2461	0.0051	1.00000
Site:A:B:C	36	98025	2723	0.0057	1.00000

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(74) MODEL

```
ex3.1a = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex3.1-example.txt", header=TRUE)
ex3.1a = af(ex3.1a, c("row", "P", "column", "R", "S"))
GLM(height ~ P + column + column:P + R + P:R + column:R + column:R:P + S +
      P:S + column:S + column:S:P + R:S + R:S:column + R:S:P + R:S:P:column, ex3.1a)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : height

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	199	7534.8	37.863		
RESIDUALS	0	0.0			
CORRECTED TOTAL	199	7534.8			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	height	Mean
1	NA	NA	93.965		

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P	1	253.1	253.125		
column	4	109.4	27.357		
P:column	4	207.9	51.987		
R	4	90.6	22.657		

P:R	4	505.0	126.238
column:R	16	3357.8	209.864
P:column:R	16	1442.6	90.163
S	3	16.4	5.458
P:S	3	14.3	4.765
column:S	12	265.4	22.121
P:column:S	12	96.5	8.044
R:S	12	195.1	16.254
column:R:S	48	365.5	7.615
P:R:S	12	100.3	8.361
P:column:R:S	48	514.7	10.723

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P	1	253.1	253.125		
column	4	109.4	27.358		
P:column	4	208.0	51.988		
R	4	90.6	22.657		
P:R	4	504.9	126.237		
column:R	16	3357.8	209.864		
P:column:R	16	1442.6	90.162		
S	3	16.4	5.458		
P:S	3	14.3	4.765		
column:S	12	265.5	22.121		
P:column:S	12	96.5	8.044		
R:S	12	195.0	16.254		
column:R:S	48	365.5	7.615		
P:R:S	12	100.3	8.361		
P:column:R:S	48	514.7	10.723		

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P	1	253.1	253.125		
column	4	109.4	27.358		
P:column	4	208.0	51.988		
R	4	90.6	22.657		
P:R	4	505.0	126.238		
column:R	16	3357.8	209.864		
P:column:R	16	1442.6	90.163		
S	3	16.4	5.458		
P:S	3	14.3	4.765		
column:S	12	265.4	22.121		
P:column:S	12	96.5	8.044		
R:S	12	195.0	16.254		
column:R:S	48	365.5	7.615		
P:R:S	12	100.3	8.361		
P:column:R:S	48	514.7	10.723		

(75) MODEL

```
GLM(height ~ row + R + P + S + S:R + row:P + R:P + row:R:P + S:P + S:P:row +  
      S:R:P + R:S:P:row, ex3.1a)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : height

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	199	7534.8	37.863		
RESIDUALS	0	0.0			
CORRECTED TOTAL	199	7534.8			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	height	Mean
1	NA	NA	NA	93.965	

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
row	4	2017.03	504.26		
R	4	90.63	22.66		
P	1	253.12	253.12		
S	3	16.38	5.46		
R:S	12	195.05	16.25		
row:P	4	167.25	41.81		
R:P	4	504.95	126.24		
row:R:P	32	2933.52	91.67		
P:S	3	14.29	4.76		
row:P:S	24	234.68	9.78		
R:P:S	12	100.33	8.36		
row:R:P:S	96	1007.52	10.49		

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
row	4	2017.03	504.26		
R	4	90.63	22.66		
P	1	253.12	253.12		
S	3	16.38	5.46		
R:S	12	195.05	16.25		
row:P	4	167.25	41.81		
R:P	4	504.95	126.24		
row:R:P	32	2933.52	91.67		
P:S	3	14.29	4.76		
row:P:S	24	234.68	9.78		
R:P:S	12	100.33	8.36		
row:R:P:S	96	1007.52	10.49		

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
row	4	2017.03	504.26		
R	4	90.63	22.66		
P	1	253.12	253.12		
S	3	16.38	5.46		
R:S	12	195.05	16.25		
row:P	4	167.25	41.81		
R:P	4	504.95	126.24		
row:R:P	32	2933.52	91.67		
P:S	3	14.30	4.77		
row:P:S	24	234.68	9.78		
R:P:S	12	100.33	8.36		
row:R:P:S	96	1007.52	10.50		

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(height ~ row + R + P + S + S:R + row:P + R:P + row:R:P + S:P +
  S:P:row + S:R:P + R:S:P:row, ex3.1a), type=3, singular.ok=TRUE)
# NOT WORKING
```

```
alias(height ~ row + R + P + S + S:R + row:P + R:P + row:R:P + S:P + S:P:row +
  S:R:P + R:S:P:row, ex3.1a) # NO ALIAS
```

Model :

```
height ~ row + R + P + S + S:R + row:P + R:P + row:R:P + S:P +
  S:P:row + S:R:P + R:S:P:row
```

(76) MODEL

- p94 Appendix 3.1

```
ex3.1b = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/spexvar3.txt", header=TRUE)
ex3.1b = af(ex3.1b, c("rep", "var", "nit", "row", "col"))
GLM(yield ~ rep + var + rep:var + nit + var:nit, ex3.1b)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : yield

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	26	44017	1692.97	9.5603	4.779e-11 ***
RESIDUALS	45	7969	177.08		
CORRECTED TOTAL	71	51986			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square Coef Var Root MSE yield Mean

0.8467134 12.79887 13.30727 103.9722

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	5	15875.3	3175.1	17.9297	9.525e-10 ***
var	2	1786.4	893.2	5.0438	0.010557 *
rep:var	10	6013.3	601.3	3.3957	0.002251 **
nit	3	20020.5	6673.5	37.6856	2.458e-12 ***
var:nit	6	321.7	53.6	0.3028	0.932199

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	5	15875.3	3175.1	17.9297	9.525e-10 ***
var	2	1786.4	893.2	5.0438	0.010557 *
rep:var	10	6013.3	601.3	3.3957	0.002251 **
nit	3	20020.5	6673.5	37.6856	2.458e-12 ***
var:nit	6	321.7	53.6	0.3028	0.932199

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	5	15875.3	3175.1	17.9297	9.525e-10 ***
var	2	1786.4	893.2	5.0438	0.010557 *
rep:var	10	6013.3	601.3	3.3957	0.002251 **
nit	3	20020.5	6673.5	37.6856	2.458e-12 ***
var:nit	6	321.7	53.6	0.3028	0.932199

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(77) MODEL

```
GLM(yield ~ rep + var + rep:var + nit + var:nit + row + col, ex3.1b)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : yield

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	37	48090	1299.7	11.341	6.734e-11 ***
RESIDUALS	34	3896	114.6		
CORRECTED TOTAL	71	51986			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square Coef Var Root MSE yield Mean


```
0.9250491 10.29615 10.70513 103.9722
```

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	5	15875.3	3175.1	27.7056	4.391e-11 ***
var	2	1786.4	893.2	7.7939	0.0016359 **
rep:var	10	6013.3	601.3	5.2472	0.0001207 ***
nit	3	20020.5	6673.5	58.2331	1.754e-13 ***
var:nit	6	321.7	53.6	0.4679	0.8271333
row	9	900.9	100.1	0.8734	0.5575581
col	2	3171.5	1585.7	13.8373	4.012e-05 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	2	5942.5	2971.3	25.9273	1.449e-07 ***
var	2	2799.8	1399.9	12.2155	0.0001005 ***
rep:var	4	997.8	249.4	2.1767	0.0926008 .
nit	3	12559.3	4186.4	36.5308	9.683e-11 ***
var:nit	6	477.8	79.6	0.6949	0.6553307
row	9	945.0	105.0	0.9162	0.5230151
col	2	3171.5	1585.7	13.8373	4.012e-05 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```
CAUTION: Singularity Exists !
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	2	5942.5	2971.3	25.9273	1.449e-07 ***
var	2	2799.8	1399.9	12.2155	0.0001005 ***
rep:var	4	997.8	249.4	2.1767	0.0926008 .
nit	3	11977.9	3992.6	34.8397	1.775e-10 ***
var:nit	6	477.8	79.6	0.6949	0.6553307
row	9	945.0	105.0	0.9162	0.5230151
col	2	3171.5	1585.7	13.8373	4.012e-05 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(yield ~ rep + var + rep:var + nit + var:nit + row + col, ex3.1b),
      type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK for var
```

Note: model has aliased coefficients
sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

```

Response: yield
      Sum Sq Df F values    Pr(>F)
rep      5942.5  2  25.9273 1.449e-07 ***
var         0.0  0
nit     11977.9  3  34.8397 1.775e-10 ***
row       945.0  9   0.9162   0.5230
col      3171.5  2  13.8373 4.012e-05 ***
rep:var     997.8  4   2.1767   0.0926 .
var:nit     477.8  6   0.6949   0.6553
Residuals  3896.4 34
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

7.6 Example 4.1

(78) MODEL

```

ex4.1 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex4.1-example.txt", header=TRUE)
ex4.1 = af(ex4.1, c("row", "P", "column", "R", "S"))
GLM(height ~ P + column + column:P + R + P:R + column:R + column:R:P + S +
      P:S + column:S + column:S:P + R:S + R:S:column + R:S:P + R:S:P:column, ex4.1)

```

\$ANOVA

```

Response : height
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      199 1710.2   8.5937
RESIDUALS      0    0.0
CORRECTED TOTAL 199 1710.2

```

\$Fitness

```

R-square Coef Var Root MSE height Mean
      1      NA      NA      6.815

```

\$`Type I`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
P      1  28.12  28.1250
column  4  34.33   8.5825
P:column  4  91.45  22.8625
R      4  31.03   7.7575
P:R      4  48.95  12.2375
column:R 16 467.92  29.2450
P:column:R 16 350.10  21.8813
S      3   3.77   1.2583
P:S      3   3.29   1.0983
column:S 12  74.55   6.2125

```

P:column:S	12	47.03	3.9192
R:S	12	36.65	3.0542
column:R:S	48	197.40	4.1125
P:R:S	12	26.33	2.1942
P:column:R:S	48	269.22	5.6087

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P	1	28.13	28.1250		
column	4	34.33	8.5825		
P:column	4	91.45	22.8625		
R	4	31.03	7.7575		
P:R	4	48.95	12.2375		
column:R	16	467.92	29.2450		
P:column:R	16	350.10	21.8812		
S	3	3.77	1.2583		
P:S	3	3.30	1.0983		
column:S	12	74.55	6.2125		
P:column:S	12	47.03	3.9192		
R:S	12	36.65	3.0542		
column:R:S	48	197.40	4.1125		
P:R:S	12	26.33	2.1942		
P:column:R:S	48	269.22	5.6087		

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P	1	28.12	28.1250		
column	4	34.33	8.5825		
P:column	4	91.45	22.8625		
R	4	31.03	7.7575		
P:R	4	48.95	12.2375		
column:R	16	467.92	29.2450		
P:column:R	16	350.10	21.8813		
S	3	3.77	1.2583		
P:S	3	3.29	1.0983		
column:S	12	74.55	6.2125		
P:column:S	12	47.03	3.9192		
R:S	12	36.65	3.0542		
column:R:S	48	197.40	4.1125		
P:R:S	12	26.33	2.1942		
P:column:R:S	48	269.22	5.6088		

(79) MODEL

```
GLM(height ~ row + R + P + S + S:R + row:P + R:P + row:R:P + S:P + S:P:row +
      S:R:P + R:S:P:row, ex4.1)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : height

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	199	1710.2	8.5937		
RESIDUALS	0	0.0			
CORRECTED TOTAL	199	1710.2			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	height	Mean
1		NA	NA		6.815

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
row	4	309.43	77.357		
R	4	31.03	7.758		
P	1	28.12	28.125		
S	3	3.77	1.258		
R:S	12	36.65	3.054		
row:P	4	130.25	32.563		
R:P	4	48.95	12.237		
row:R:P	32	504.12	15.754		
P:S	3	3.29	1.098		
row:P:S	24	171.28	7.137		
R:P:S	12	26.33	2.194		
row:R:P:S	96	416.92	4.343		

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
row	4	309.43	77.357		
R	4	31.03	7.757		
P	1	28.12	28.125		
S	3	3.78	1.258		
R:S	12	36.65	3.054		
row:P	4	130.25	32.563		
R:P	4	48.95	12.238		
row:R:P	32	504.12	15.754		
P:S	3	3.30	1.098		
row:P:S	24	171.28	7.137		
R:P:S	12	26.33	2.194		
row:R:P:S	96	416.92	4.343		

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
row	4	309.43	77.358		
R	4	31.03	7.757		
P	1	28.13	28.125		
S	3	3.78	1.258		
R:S	12	36.65	3.054		
row:P	4	130.25	32.563		

R:P	4	48.95	12.237
row:R:P	32	504.12	15.754
P:S	3	3.30	1.098
row:P:S	24	171.28	7.137
R:P:S	12	26.33	2.194
row:R:P:S	96	416.92	4.343

7.7 Example 5.1

(80) MODEL

```
ex5.1 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/sbsp.txt", header=TRUE)
ex5.1 = af(ex5.1, c("R", "A", "C", "B", "Tx"))
GLM(Y ~ R + A + R:A + C + B + C:B + Tx + B:Tx, ex5.1)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	20	193.583	9.6792	9.4176	2.969e-05 ***
RESIDUALS	15	15.417	1.0278		
CORRECTED TOTAL	35	209.000			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.926236	18.43261	1.013794	5.5

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	2	33.500	16.7500	16.2973	0.0001734 ***
A	1	16.000	16.0000	15.5676	0.0012951 **
R:A	2	32.167	16.0833	15.6486	0.0002133 ***
C	2	0.500	0.2500	0.2432	0.7871141
B	1	1.778	1.7778	1.7297	0.2081966
C:B	2	0.389	0.1944	0.1892	0.8295745
Tx	5	103.333	20.6667	20.1081	3.63e-06 ***
B:Tx	5	5.917	1.1833	1.1514	0.3770453

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	2	23.047	11.5236	11.2122	0.0010520 **
A	1	12.375	12.3751	12.0406	0.0034285 **
R:A	2	27.164	13.5819	13.2148	0.0004907 ***

```

C      2    0.500  0.2500  0.2432 0.7871141
B      1    1.778  1.7778  1.7297 0.2081966
C:B    2    0.389  0.1944  0.1892 0.8295745
Tx     5 103.333 20.6667 20.1081 3.63e-06 ***
B:Tx   5    5.917  1.1833  1.1514 0.3770453
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
R      2  22.451  11.2254  10.9220 0.0011828 **
A      1  15.001  15.0013  14.5958 0.0016719 **
R:A    2  27.164  13.5819  13.2148 0.0004907 ***
C      2    0.500  0.2500  0.2432 0.7871141
B      1    1.778  1.7778  1.7297 0.2081966
C:B    2    0.389  0.1944  0.1892 0.8295745
Tx     5 103.333 20.6667 20.1081 3.63e-06 ***
B:Tx   5    5.917  1.1833  1.1514 0.3770453
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

(81) MODEL

```
GLM(Y ~ R + A + A:R + C + B + C:B + Tx + A:Tx, ex5.1)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      20 194.188   9.7094   9.8323 2.254e-05 ***
RESIDUALS    15  14.813   0.9875
CORRECTED TOTAL 35 209.000
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$Fitness

```

R-square Coef Var  Root MSE Y Mean
0.9291268 18.06782 0.9937303    5.5

```

\$`Type I`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
R      2  33.500  16.7500  16.9620 0.0001410 ***
A      1  16.000  16.0000  16.2025 0.0011013 **
R:A    2  32.167  16.0833  16.2869 0.0001739 ***
C      2    0.500  0.2500  0.2532 0.7795913
B      1    1.778  1.7778  1.8003 0.1996385
C:B    2    0.389  0.1944  0.1969 0.8233570
Tx     5 103.333 20.6667 20.9283 2.813e-06 ***

```

```
A:Tx  5    6.521  1.3042  1.3207 0.3078554
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	2	33.500	16.7500	16.9620	0.0001410 ***
A	1	16.000	16.0000	16.2025	0.0011013 **
R:A	2	32.167	16.0833	16.2869	0.0001739 ***
C	2	0.807	0.4037	0.4088	0.6716130
B	1	1.757	1.7574	1.7797	0.2020905
C:B	2	0.030	0.0150	0.0152	0.9849064
Tx	5	103.333	20.6667	20.9283	2.813e-06 ***
A:Tx	5	6.521	1.3042	1.3207	0.3078554

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	2	33.500	16.7500	16.9620	0.0001410 ***
A	1	16.000	16.0000	16.2025	0.0011013 **
R:A	2	32.167	16.0833	16.2869	0.0001739 ***
C	2	0.780	0.3902	0.3952	0.6803789
B	1	1.776	1.7756	1.7980	0.1999029
C:B	2	0.030	0.0150	0.0152	0.9849064
Tx	5	103.333	20.6667	20.9283	2.813e-06 ***
A:Tx	5	6.521	1.3042	1.3207	0.3078554

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

(82) MODEL

```
GLM(Y ~ R + A + A:R + C + B + B:C + Tx + A:Tx + B:Tx, ex5.1)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	24	196.238	8.1766	7.0476	0.0008758 ***
RESIDUALS	11	12.762	1.1602		
CORRECTED TOTAL	35	209.000			

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.9389372	19.58405	1.077122	5.5

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	2	33.500	16.7500	14.4373	0.0008391 ***
A	1	16.000	16.0000	13.7908	0.0034197 **
R:A	2	32.167	16.0833	13.8626	0.0009856 ***
C	2	0.500	0.2500	0.2155	0.8094766
B	1	1.778	1.7778	1.5323	0.2415358
C:B	2	0.389	0.1944	0.1676	0.8478141
Tx	5	103.333	20.6667	17.8131	6.055e-05 ***
A:Tx	5	6.521	1.3042	1.1241	0.4027183
B:Tx	4	2.050	0.5126	0.4418	0.7761730

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	2	23.116	11.5581	9.9622	0.003396 **
A	1	12.375	12.3751	10.6664	0.007519 **
R:A	2	27.426	13.7132	11.8197	0.001820 **
C	2	0.970	0.4850	0.4180	0.668392
B	1	1.757	1.7574	1.5148	0.244080
C:B	2	0.085	0.0424	0.0366	0.964202
Tx	5	103.333	20.6667	17.8131	6.055e-05 ***
A:Tx	4	2.655	0.6636	0.5720	0.688652
B:Tx	4	2.050	0.5126	0.4418	0.776173

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	2	22.186	11.0928	9.5611	0.003924 **
A	1	15.185	15.1853	13.0886	0.004042 **
R:A	2	27.426	13.7132	11.8197	0.001820 **
C	2	1.010	0.5049	0.4352	0.657839
B	1	1.792	1.7922	1.5448	0.239751
C:B	2	0.085	0.0424	0.0366	0.964202
Tx	5	103.333	20.6667	17.8131	6.055e-05 ***
A:Tx	4	2.655	0.6636	0.5720	0.688652
B:Tx	4	2.050	0.5126	0.4418	0.776173

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
alias(Y ~ R + A + A:R + C + B + B:C + Tx + A:Tx + B:Tx, ex5.1)
```

Model :

Y ~ R + A + A:R + C + B + B:C + Tx + A:Tx + B:Tx

Complete :

```

      (Intercept) R1    R2    A1    C1    C2    B1    Tx1    Tx2    Tx3    Tx4    Tx5    R1:A1
B1:Tx5          0          0    0 -1/5      0    0 -1/5      0    0    0    0    0
      R2:A1 C1:B1 C2:B1 A1:Tx1 A1:Tx2 A1:Tx3 A1:Tx4 A1:Tx5 B1:Tx1 B1:Tx2 B1:Tx3
B1:Tx5          0    0    0  1/5    1/5    1/5    1/5     -1    1/5    1/5    1/5
      B1:Tx4
B1:Tx5  1/5

```

```

options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(Y ~ R + A + A:R + C + B + B:C + Tx + A:Tx + B:Tx, ex5.1),
      type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK

```

Note: model has aliased coefficients
 sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

Response: Y

	Sum Sq	Df	F values	Pr(>F)
R	22.186	2	9.5611	0.003924 **
A	0.000	0		
C	1.010	2	0.4352	0.657839
B	0.000	0		
Tx	103.333	5	17.8131	6.055e-05 ***
R:A	27.426	2	11.8197	0.001820 **
C:B	0.085	2	0.0366	0.964202
A:Tx	2.655	4	0.5720	0.688652
B:Tx	2.050	4	0.4418	0.776173
Residuals	12.762	11		

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(83) MODEL

```
GLM(Y ~ R + A + A:R + C + B + C:B + Tx + A:Tx + B:Tx + A:B:Tx, ex5.1)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	28	204.2	7.2929	10.635	0.001719 **
RESIDUALS	7	4.8	0.6857		
CORRECTED TOTAL	35	209.0			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square Coef Var Root MSE Y Mean
0.9770335 15.05598 0.8280787 5.5

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
R	2	33.500	16.7500	24.4271	0.0006969	***
A	1	16.000	16.0000	23.3333	0.0018985	**
R:A	2	32.167	16.0833	23.4549	0.0007889	***
C	2	0.500	0.2500	0.3646	0.7069339	
B	1	1.778	1.7778	2.5926	0.1513998	
C:B	2	0.389	0.1944	0.2836	0.7613494	
Tx	5	103.333	20.6667	30.1389	0.0001357	***
A:Tx	5	6.521	1.3042	1.9019	0.2123307	
B:Tx	4	2.050	0.5126	0.7475	0.5896365	
A:B:Tx	4	7.962	1.9905	2.9029	0.1038803	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
R	2	31.838	15.9191	23.2153	0.0008139	***
A	1	12.375	12.3751	18.0470	0.0038017	**
R:A	1	2.017	2.0174	2.9420	0.1300172	
C	2	0.500	0.2500	0.3645	0.7069558	
B	1	1.757	1.7574	2.5629	0.1534298	
C:B	1	0.644	0.6445	0.9399	0.3646045	
Tx	5	103.333	20.6667	30.1389	0.0001357	***
A:Tx	4	2.655	0.6636	0.9678	0.4812226	
B:Tx	4	2.050	0.5126	0.7475	0.5896365	
A:B:Tx	4	7.962	1.9905	2.9029	0.1038803	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
R	2	28.112	14.0562	20.4986	0.0011846	**
A	1	14.655	14.6551	21.3720	0.0024176	**
R:A	1	2.017	2.0174	2.9420	0.1300172	
C	2	0.471	0.2356	0.3436	0.7205632	
B	1	1.769	1.7694	2.5804	0.1522328	
C:B	1	0.644	0.6445	0.9399	0.3646045	
Tx	5	103.815	20.7630	30.2793	0.0001336	***
A:Tx	4	2.951	0.7378	1.0760	0.4358837	
B:Tx	4	3.553	0.8882	1.2954	0.3579988	
A:B:Tx	4	7.962	1.9905	2.9029	0.1038803	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
alias(Y ~ R + A + A:R + C + B + C:B + Tx + A:Tx + B:Tx + A:B:Tx, ex5.1)
```

Model :

$Y \sim R + A + A:R + C + B + C:B + Tx + A:Tx + B:Tx + A:B:Tx$

Complete :

	(Intercept)	R1	R2	A1	C1	C2	B1	Tx1	Tx2	Tx3	Tx4	Tx5
B1:Tx5	0		0	-1/5	0	0	-1/5	0	0	0	0	0
A1:B1:Tx5	-1/6		0	0	0	0	0	1/6	1/6	1/6	1/6	-5/6
A1:B1:Tx6	0		2/3	0	4/45	2/3	-2/3	4/45	-1/3	1/3	-1/3	0
	R1:A1	R2:A1	C1:B1	C2:B1	A1:Tx1	A1:Tx2	A1:Tx3	A1:Tx4	A1:Tx5	B1:Tx1		
B1:Tx5	0	0	0	0	1/5	1/5	1/5	1/5	-1	1/5		
A1:B1:Tx5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
A1:B1:Tx6	-2/9	4/9	-2/9	-2/9	-1/5	-1/5	-1/5	4/5	0	-1/5		
	B1:Tx2	B1:Tx3	B1:Tx4	A1:B1:Tx1	A1:B1:Tx2	A1:B1:Tx3	A1:B1:Tx4					
B1:Tx5	1/5	1/5	1/5	0	0	0	0		0			
A1:B1:Tx5	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		0			
A1:B1:Tx6	-1/5	-1/5	4/5	1	-1	1	0		0			

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(Y ~ R + A + A:R + C + B + C:B + Tx + A:Tx + B:Tx + A:B:Tx, ex5.1),
      type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK
```

Note: model has aliased coefficients
 sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

Response: Y

	Sum Sq	Df	F values	Pr(>F)
R	11.643	1	16.9793	0.004456 **
A	0.000	0		
C	0.002	1	0.0025	0.961483
B	0.000	0		
Tx	89.178	3	43.3503	6.87e-05 ***
R:A	2.017	1	2.9420	0.130017
C:B	0.644	1	0.9399	0.364604
A:Tx	0.543	3	0.2640	0.849381
B:Tx	3.384	3	1.6451	0.264128
A:B:Tx	7.962	4	2.9029	0.103880
Residuals	4.800	7		

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

7.8 Example 7.1

(84) MODEL

```
ex7.1 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/asped.txt", header=TRUE)
ex7.1 = af(ex7.1, c("R", "G", "F"))
GLM(Y ~ R + G + R:G + F + F:G, ex7.1)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	95	577.83	6.0824	5.3082	1.068e-05 ***
RESIDUALS	24	27.50	1.1458		
CORRECTED TOTAL	119	605.33			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.9545699	17.335	1.070436	6.175

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	3	84.76	28.2528	24.6570	1.655e-07 ***
G	27	343.48	12.7216	11.1025	4.286e-08 ***
R:G	9	11.75	1.3056	1.1394	0.3749
F	2	59.85	29.9250	26.1164	9.481e-07 ***
G:F	54	77.98	1.4441	1.2603	0.2718

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	3	5.75	1.9167	1.6727	0.1994
G	27	343.48	12.7216	11.1025	4.286e-08 ***
R:G	9	11.75	1.3056	1.1394	0.3749
F	2	59.85	29.9250	26.1164	9.481e-07 ***
G:F	54	77.98	1.4441	1.2603	0.2718

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	3	5.75	1.9167	1.6727	0.1994
G	27	343.48	12.7216	11.1025	4.286e-08 ***
R:G	9	11.75	1.3056	1.1394	0.3749
F	2	50.51	25.2525	22.0385	3.686e-06 ***

```
G:F 54 77.98 1.4441 1.2603 0.2718
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(Y ~ R + G + R:G + F + F:G, ex7.1), type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK
```

Note: model has aliased coefficients
sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

Response: Y

	Sum Sq	Df	F values	Pr(>F)
R	0.000	0		
G	202.417	3	58.8848	3.258e-11 ***
F	50.505	2	22.0385	3.686e-06 ***
R:G	11.750	9	1.1394	0.3749
G:F	77.983	54	1.2603	0.2718
Residuals	27.500	24		

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

7.9 Example 7.2

(85) MODEL

```
ex7.2 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/aspectt.txt", header=TRUE)
ex7.2 = af(ex7.2, c("R", "T", "G"))
GLM(Y ~ R + T + R:T + G + G:T, ex7.2)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	99	538.70	5.4415	5.1892	1.286e-05 ***
RESIDUALS	24	25.17	1.0486		
CORRECTED TOTAL	123	563.87			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.955368	16.97569	1.024017	6.032258

\$`Type I`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
R      3  73.255  24.4183  23.2863 2.752e-07 ***
T      3  32.000  10.6667  10.1722 0.0001645 ***
R:T    9  28.402   3.1558   3.0095 0.0149568 *
G     21 309.908  14.7575  14.0734 7.158e-09 ***
T:G   63  95.140   1.5102   1.4401 0.1617931
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
R      3   4.229   1.4097   1.3444 0.2834998
T      3  32.000  10.6667  10.1722 0.0001645 ***
R:T    9  10.854   1.2060   1.1501 0.3684706
G     21 309.908  14.7575  14.0734 7.158e-09 ***
T:G   63  95.140   1.5102   1.4401 0.1617931
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
R      3   4.229   1.4097   1.3444 0.283500
T      3  22.668   7.5559   7.2056 0.001299 **
R:T    9  10.854   1.2060   1.1501 0.368471
G     21 309.908  14.7575  14.0734 7.158e-09 ***
T:G   63  95.140   1.5102   1.4401 0.161793
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

7.10 Example 7.3

(86) MODEL

```

ex7.3 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/assped.txt", header=TRUE)
ex7.3 = af(ex7.3, c("R", "T", "G", "F"))
GLM(Y ~ R + T + R:T + G + G:T + R:T:G + F + F:T + F:G + F:G:T, ex7.3)

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : Y
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      155 656.12   4.2330  13.446 3.997e-14 ***
RESIDUALS    36  11.33   0.3148
CORRECTED TOTAL 191 667.45
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$Fitness

R-square Coef Var Root MSE Y Mean
0.98302 8.95495 0.5610836 6.265625

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
R	3	27.06	9.019	28.6489	1.203e-09	***
T	1	10.55	10.547	33.5018	1.334e-06	***
R:T	3	2.97	0.991	3.1489	0.036705	*
G	22	389.01	17.682	56.1668	< 2.2e-16	***
T:G	22	18.42	0.837	2.6601	0.004445	**
R:T:G	12	8.78	0.731	2.3235	0.025315	*
F	2	164.28	82.141	260.9173	< 2.2e-16	***
T:F	2	0.84	0.422	1.3401	0.274574	
G:F	44	23.47	0.533	1.6943	0.053191	.
T:G:F	44	10.74	0.244	0.7753	0.790640	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
R	3	12.49	4.162	13.2206	5.655e-06	***
T	1	10.55	10.547	33.5018	1.334e-06	***
R:T	3	1.15	0.384	1.2206	0.316281	
G	22	389.01	17.682	56.1668	< 2.2e-16	***
T:G	22	18.42	0.837	2.6601	0.004445	**
R:T:G	12	8.78	0.731	2.3235	0.025315	*
F	2	164.28	82.141	260.9173	< 2.2e-16	***
T:F	2	0.84	0.422	1.3401	0.274574	
G:F	44	23.47	0.533	1.6943	0.053191	.
T:G:F	44	10.74	0.244	0.7753	0.790640	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
R	3	12.49	4.162	13.2206	5.655e-06	***
T	1	11.16	11.158	35.4430	8.021e-07	***
R:T	3	1.15	0.384	1.2206	0.316281	
G	22	389.01	17.682	56.1668	< 2.2e-16	***
T:G	22	18.42	0.837	2.6601	0.004445	**
R:T:G	12	8.78	0.731	2.3235	0.025315	*
F	2	120.56	60.282	191.4828	< 2.2e-16	***
T:F	2	0.82	0.411	1.3060	0.283432	
G:F	44	23.47	0.533	1.6943	0.053191	.
T:G:F	44	10.74	0.244	0.7753	0.790640	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(Y ~ R + T + R:T + G + G:T + R:T:G + F + F:T + F:G + F:G:T, ex7.3),
      type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK
```

Note: model has aliased coefficients
 sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

Response: Y

	Sum Sq	Df	F values	Pr(>F)
R	0.000	0		
T	0.000	0		
G	73.444	2	116.6471	< 2.2e-16 ***
F	120.563	2	191.4828	< 2.2e-16 ***
R:T	0.000	0		
T:G	5.778	2	9.1765	0.0006018 ***
T:F	0.822	2	1.3060	0.2834316
G:F	23.469	44	1.6943	0.0531910 .
R:T:G	8.778	12	2.3235	0.0253153 *
T:G:F	10.740	44	0.7753	0.7906401
Residuals	11.333	36		

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

7.11 Example 8.1

(87) MODEL

```
ex8.1 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/asbed.txt", header=TRUE)
ex8.1 = af(ex8.1, c("R", "A", "B"))
GLM(Y ~ R + A + R:A + B + B:R + A:B + A:B:R, ex8.1)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	104	3951.8	37.999		
RESIDUALS	0	0.0			
CORRECTED TOTAL	104	3951.8			

\$Fitness

	R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
1		NA		NA	10.0381

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	2	1787.68	893.84		
A	12	601.24	50.10		
R:A	6	24.93	4.16		
B	8	156.87	19.61		
R:B	4	319.87	79.97		
A:B	60	1012.26	16.87		
R:A:B	12	49.00	4.08		

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	2	372.22	186.111		
A	12	601.24	50.103		
R:A	6	50.00	8.333		
B	8	156.87	19.609		
R:B	4	87.44	21.861		
A:B	60	1012.26	16.871		
R:A:B	12	49.00	4.083		

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	2	372.22	186.111		
A	12	572.31	47.692		
R:A	6	50.00	8.333		
B	8	185.85	23.231		
R:B	4	87.44	21.861		
A:B	60	1012.26	16.871		
R:A:B	12	49.00	4.083		

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(Y ~ R + A + R:A + B + B:R + A:B + A:B:R, ex8.1), type="III",
      singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT WORKING
```

7.12 Example 9.1

(88) MODEL

```
ex9.1 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex9.1-spex1.txt", header=TRUE)
ex9.1 = af(ex9.1, c("R", "A", "B"))
GLM(Y ~ R + A + R:A + B + A:B, ex9.1)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	27	4920.8	182.251	10.594	5.927e-10 ***
RESIDUALS	34	584.9	17.203		

```
CORRECTED TOTAL 61 5505.6
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE    Y Mean  
0.8937663 6.265396 4.147591 66.19839
```

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	3	218.7	72.89	4.2369	0.01199 *
A	3	194.9	64.96	3.7760	0.01930 *
R:A	9	186.9	20.76	1.2070	0.32287
B	3	4087.4	1362.47	79.2018	1.998e-15 ***
A:B	9	233.0	25.88	1.5047	0.18602

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	3	157.8	52.61	3.0583	0.04134 *
A	3	227.2	75.73	4.4020	0.01014 *
R:A	9	94.5	10.50	0.6106	0.77932
B	3	4087.4	1362.47	79.2018	1.998e-15 ***
A:B	9	233.0	25.88	1.5047	0.18602

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	3	171.0	57.01	3.3138	0.03143 *
A	3	209.7	69.92	4.0643	0.01431 *
R:A	9	94.5	10.50	0.6106	0.77932
B	3	4089.9	1363.29	79.2493	1.998e-15 ***
A:B	9	233.0	25.88	1.5047	0.18602

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

7.13 Example 9.2

(89) MODEL

```
ex9.2 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex9.2-sbex.txt", header=TRUE)  
ex9.2 = af(ex9.2, c("rep", "hyb", "gen"))  
GLM(yield ~ rep + hyb + rep:hyb + gen + gen:rep + gen:hyb, ex9.2)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```

Response : yield
              Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL          40 247.813   6.1953   4.4606 0.001119 **
RESIDUALS       16  22.222   1.3889
CORRECTED TOTAL 56 270.035
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$Fitness
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE yield Mean
  0.9177062 2.574747 1.178511   45.77193

$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
rep      1  0.239   0.2388   0.1719 0.6839085
hyb      9 66.796   7.4218   5.3437 0.0018370 **
rep:hyb   8 67.000   8.3750   6.0300 0.0011569 **
gen       2 36.351  18.1754  13.0863 0.0004293 ***
rep:gen   2 16.923   8.4616   6.0924 0.0107858 *
hyb:gen  18 60.504   3.3613   2.4201 0.0408545 *
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
rep      1  0.167   0.1667   0.1200 0.7335481
hyb      9 66.796   7.4218   5.3437 0.0018370 **
rep:hyb   8 67.000   8.3750   6.0300 0.0011569 **
gen       2 36.351  18.1754  13.0863 0.0004293 ***
rep:gen   2 12.111   6.0556   4.3600 0.0308015 *
hyb:gen  18 60.504   3.3613   2.4201 0.0408545 *
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
rep      1  0.167   0.1667   0.1200 0.7335481
hyb      9 66.796   7.4218   5.3437 0.0018370 **
rep:hyb   8 67.000   8.3750   6.0300 0.0011569 **
gen       2 30.671  15.3356  11.0416 0.0009707 ***
rep:gen   2 12.111   6.0556   4.3600 0.0308015 *
hyb:gen  18 60.504   3.3613   2.4201 0.0408545 *
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(yield ~ rep + hyb + rep:hyb + gen + gen:rep + gen:hyb, ex9.2), type=3,

```

```
singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK
```

Note: model has aliased coefficients
sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

Response: yield

	Sum Sq	Df	F values	Pr(>F)
rep	0.000	0		
hyb	66.704	8	6.0033	0.0011847 **
gen	30.671	2	11.0416	0.0009707 ***
rep:hyb	67.000	8	6.0300	0.0011569 **
rep:gen	12.111	2	4.3600	0.0308015 *
hyb:gen	60.504	18	2.4201	0.0408545 *
Residuals	22.222	16		

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

7.14 Example 10.1

(90) MODEL

```
ex10.1 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex10.1-new.txt", header=TRUE)
ex10.1 = af(ex10.1, c("Site", "Block", "A", "B", "C"))
f10.1 = Yield ~ Site/Block + A/Site + B/Site + A:B + A:B:Site + A:B:Site:Block +
      C + A:C + B:C + A:B:C + C:Site + A:C:Site + B:C:Site + A:B:C:Site
GLM(f10.1, ex10.1)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Yield

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	239	1639561484	6860090	2162	< 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS	240	761522	3173		
CORRECTED TOTAL	479	1640323006			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Yield Mean
0.9995357	0.5651396	56.32947	9967.354

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Site	3	552717	184239	5.8064e+01	< 2e-16 ***

Site:Block	8	7062320	882790	2.7822e+02	< 2e-16	***
A	4	1387680917	346920229	1.0933e+05	< 2e-16	***
Site:A	12	34068	2839	8.9470e-01	0.55301	
B	1	100939695	100939695	3.1812e+04	< 2e-16	***
Site:B	3	1618	539	1.6990e-01	0.91662	
A:B	4	31444008	7861002	2.4775e+03	< 2e-16	***
Site:A:B	12	33737	2811	8.8600e-01	0.56185	
Site:Block:A:B	72	186911	2596	8.1810e-01	0.84155	
C	3	19356264	6452088	2.0334e+03	< 2e-16	***
A:C	12	26075792	2172983	6.8483e+02	< 2e-16	***
B:C	3	23901388	7967129	2.5109e+03	< 2e-16	***
A:B:C	12	41996729	3499727	1.1030e+03	< 2e-16	***
Site:C	9	47625	5292	1.6677e+00	0.09747	.
Site:A:C	36	104110	2892	9.1140e-01	0.61768	
Site:B:C	9	61111	6790	2.1400e+00	0.02701	*
Site:A:B:C	36	82475	2291	7.2200e-01	0.87941	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Site	3	552717	184239	5.8064e+01	< 2e-16 ***
Site:Block	8	7062320	882790	2.7822e+02	< 2e-16 ***
A	4	1387680917	346920229	1.0933e+05	< 2e-16 ***
Site:A	12	34068	2839	8.9470e-01	0.55301
B	1	100939695	100939695	3.1812e+04	< 2e-16 ***
Site:B	3	1618	539	1.6990e-01	0.91662
A:B	4	31444008	7861002	2.4775e+03	< 2e-16 ***
Site:A:B	12	33737	2811	8.8600e-01	0.56185
Site:Block:A:B	72	186911	2596	8.1810e-01	0.84155
C	3	19356264	6452088	2.0334e+03	< 2e-16 ***
A:C	12	26075792	2172983	6.8483e+02	< 2e-16 ***
B:C	3	23901388	7967129	2.5109e+03	< 2e-16 ***
A:B:C	12	41996729	3499727	1.1030e+03	< 2e-16 ***
Site:C	9	47625	5292	1.6677e+00	0.09747 .
Site:A:C	36	104110	2892	9.1140e-01	0.61768
Site:B:C	9	61111	6790	2.1400e+00	0.02701 *
Site:A:B:C	36	82475	2291	7.2200e-01	0.87941

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Site	3	552717	184239	5.8064e+01	< 2e-16 ***
Site:Block	8	7062320	882790	2.7822e+02	< 2e-16 ***
A	4	1387680917	346920229	1.0933e+05	< 2e-16 ***
Site:A	12	34068	2839	8.9470e-01	0.55301
B	1	100939695	100939695	3.1812e+04	< 2e-16 ***

```

Site:B          3          1618          539 1.6990e-01 0.91662
A:B             4      31444008      7861002 2.4775e+03 < 2e-16 ***
Site:A:B       12          33737          2811 8.8600e-01 0.56185
Site:Block:A:B 72          186911          2596 8.1810e-01 0.84155
C               3      19356264      6452088 2.0334e+03 < 2e-16 ***
A:C            12      26075792      2172983 6.8483e+02 < 2e-16 ***
B:C             3      23901388      7967129 2.5109e+03 < 2e-16 ***
A:B:C          12      41996729      3499727 1.1030e+03 < 2e-16 ***
Site:C          9          47625          5292 1.6677e+00 0.09747 .
Site:A:C       36          104110          2892 9.1140e-01 0.61768
Site:B:C        9          61111          6790 2.1400e+00 0.02701 *
Site:A:B:C     36          82475          2291 7.2200e-01 0.87941
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(f10.1, ex10.1), type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK for Site:Block

```

Note: model has aliased coefficients
 sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

Response: Yield

	Sum Sq	Df	F values	Pr(>F)
Site	552717	3	5.8064e+01	< 2e-16 ***
A	1387680917	4	1.0933e+05	< 2e-16 ***
B	100939695	1	3.1812e+04	< 2e-16 ***
C	19356264	3	2.0334e+03	< 2e-16 ***
Site:Block	0	0		
Site:A	34068	12	8.9470e-01	0.55301
Site:B	1618	3	1.6990e-01	0.91662
A:B	31444008	4	2.4775e+03	< 2e-16 ***
A:C	26075792	12	6.8483e+02	< 2e-16 ***
B:C	23901388	3	2.5109e+03	< 2e-16 ***
Site:C	47625	9	1.6677e+00	0.09747 .
Site:A:B	33737	12	8.8600e-01	0.56185
A:B:C	41996729	12	1.1030e+03	< 2e-16 ***
Site:A:C	104110	36	9.1140e-01	0.61768
Site:B:C	61111	9	2.1400e+00	0.02701 *
Site:Block:A:B	186911	72	8.1810e-01	0.84155
Site:A:B:C	82475	36	7.2200e-01	0.87941
Residuals	761522	240		

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

7.15 Example 10.2

(91) MODEL

```
ex10.2 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex10.2-spbsite.txt", header=TRUE)
ex10.2 = af(ex10.2, c("Site", "Block", "A", "B"))
GLM(Yield ~ Site + Site:Block + A + A:Site + A:Site:Block + B + B:Site +
      B:Site:Block + A:B + A:B:Site, ex10.2)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Yield

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	227	6370995084	28066058	10814	< 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS	252	654049	2595		
CORRECTED TOTAL	479	6371649132			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Yield Mean
0.9998974	0.4596687	50.94537	11083.06

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Site	2	523573968	261786984	1.0086e+05	< 2.2e-16 ***
Site:Block	9	3756646710	417405190	1.6082e+05	< 2.2e-16 ***
A	4	29288163	7322041	2.8211e+03	< 2.2e-16 ***
Site:A	8	247899	30987	1.1939e+01	1.998e-14 ***
Site:Block:A	36	1783391	49539	1.9087e+01	< 2.2e-16 ***
B	7	1937592291	276798899	1.0665e+05	< 2.2e-16 ***
Site:B	14	15903698	1135978	4.3768e+02	< 2.2e-16 ***
Site:Block:B	63	105727288	1678211	6.4660e+02	< 2.2e-16 ***
A:B	28	91141	3255	1.2541e+00	0.1838
Site:A:B	56	140534	2510	9.6690e-01	0.5461

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Site	2	523573968	261786984	1.0086e+05	< 2.2e-16 ***
Site:Block	9	3756646710	417405190	1.6082e+05	< 2.2e-16 ***
A	4	29288163	7322041	2.8211e+03	< 2.2e-16 ***
Site:A	8	247899	30987	1.1939e+01	1.998e-14 ***
Site:Block:A	36	1783391	49539	1.9087e+01	< 2.2e-16 ***
B	7	1937592291	276798899	1.0665e+05	< 2.2e-16 ***
Site:B	14	15903698	1135978	4.3768e+02	< 2.2e-16 ***
Site:Block:B	63	105727288	1678211	6.4660e+02	< 2.2e-16 ***

```

A:B          28      91141      3255 1.2541e+00    0.1838
Site:A:B     56     140534      2510 9.6690e-01    0.5461
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

```

          Df      Sum Sq   Mean Sq    F value    Pr(>F)
Site          2  523573968 261786984 1.0086e+05 < 2.2e-16 ***
Site:Block    9  3756646710 417405190 1.6082e+05 < 2.2e-16 ***
A              4   29288163   7322041 2.8211e+03 < 2.2e-16 ***
Site:A         8    247899     30987 1.1939e+01 1.998e-14 ***
Site:Block:A  36   1783391     49539 1.9087e+01 < 2.2e-16 ***
B              7  1937592291 276798899 1.0665e+05 < 2.2e-16 ***
Site:B        14   15903698   1135978 4.3768e+02 < 2.2e-16 ***
Site:Block:B  63  105727288   1678211 6.4660e+02 < 2.2e-16 ***
A:B          28      91141      3255 1.2541e+00    0.1838
Site:A:B     56     140534      2510 9.6690e-01    0.5461
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

7.16 Example 11.1

(92) MODEL

```

ex11.1 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex11.1-cov.txt", header=TRUE)
ex11.1 = af(ex11.1, c("R", "T", "S"))
GLM(Y ~ R + T + R:T + S + S:T, ex11.1)

```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL          11      328  29.8182   3.1948 0.02875 *
RESIDUALS       12       112   9.3333
CORRECTED TOTAL 23       440

```

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$Fitness

```

R-square Coef Var Root MSE Y Mean
0.7454545 43.64358  3.05505      7

```

\$`Type I`

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
R           2      48       24  2.5714 0.11765
T           1      24       24  2.5714 0.13479
R:T         2      16        8  0.8571 0.44880

```



```

S      3      156      52  5.5714 0.01251 *
T:S    3       84      28  3.0000 0.07277 .
---
```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
R       2      48      24  2.5714 0.11765
T       1      24      24  2.5714 0.13479
R:T     2      16       8  0.8571 0.44880
S       3     156      52  5.5714 0.01251 *
T:S     3      84      28  3.0000 0.07277 .
---
```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
R       2      48      24  2.5714 0.11765
T       1      24      24  2.5714 0.13479
R:T     2      16       8  0.8571 0.44880
S       3     156      52  5.5714 0.01251 *
T:S     3      84      28  3.0000 0.07277 .
---
```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(93) MODEL

```
GLM(Z ~ R + T + R:T + S + S:T, ex11.1)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Z

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      11      46  4.1818  2.5091 0.06452 .
RESIDUALS   12      20  1.6667
CORRECTED TOTAL 23      66
---
```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

```

R-square Coef Var Root MSE Z Mean
0.6969697 51.63978 1.290994      2.5
```

\$`Type I`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
R       2       9       4.5      2.7 0.1076
T       1       6       6.0      3.6 0.0821 .
R:T     2       1       0.5      0.3 0.7462
```

```
S      3      9      3.0      1.8 0.2008
T:S    3     21      7.0      4.2 0.0301 *
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
R      2      9      4.5      2.7 0.1076
T      1      6      6.0      3.6 0.0821 .
R:T    2      1      0.5      0.3 0.7462
S      3      9      3.0      1.8 0.2008
T:S    3     21      7.0      4.2 0.0301 *
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
R      2      9      4.5      2.7 0.1076
T      1      6      6.0      3.6 0.0821 .
R:T    2      1      0.5      0.3 0.7462
S      3      9      3.0      1.8 0.2008
T:S    3     21      7.0      4.2 0.0301 *
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
(94) MODEL
```

```
GLM(Y ~ R + T + R:T + S + S:T + Z, ex11.1)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : Y
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      12 342.45 28.5375   3.218 0.03116 *
RESIDUALS   11  97.55  8.8682
CORRECTED TOTAL 23 440.00
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
R-square Coef Var Root MSE Y Mean
0.7782955 42.54213 2.977949      7
```

```
$`Type I`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
R      2  48.00   24.00   2.7063 0.11071
T      1  24.00   24.00   2.7063 0.12820
R:T    2  16.00    8.00   0.9021 0.43373
```

```

S      3 156.00    52.00   5.8637 0.01211 *
T:S    3   84.00    28.00   3.1574 0.06828 .
Z      1  14.45    14.45   1.6294 0.22807
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
R       2 18.300   9.1500   1.0318 0.38844
T       1  2.679   2.6786   0.3020 0.59359
R:T     2  9.450   4.7250   0.5328 0.60137
S       3 79.196  26.3985   2.9768 0.07822 .
T:S     3 37.474  12.4915   1.4086 0.29234
Z       1 14.450  14.4500   1.6294 0.22807
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
R       2 20.209  10.1043   1.1394 0.35505
T       1  6.104   6.1038   0.6883 0.42439
R:T     2  9.450   4.7250   0.5328 0.60137
S       3 84.243  28.0810   3.1665 0.06782 .
T:S     3 37.474  12.4915   1.4086 0.29234
Z       1 14.450  14.4500   1.6294 0.22807
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

7.17 Example 11.2

(95) MODEL

```

ex11.2a = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex11.2-sp3.txt", header=TRUE)
ex11.2a = af(ex11.2a, "A")
ex11.2a$MY = (ex11.2a$Y1 + ex11.2a$Y2)/sqrt(2)
ex11.2a$Z = 2*ex11.2a$Z/sqrt(2)
GLM(MY ~ Z + A, ex11.2a)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : MY
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      2 234.639  117.32   9.5696 0.01953 *
RESIDUALS    5  61.298   12.26
CORRECTED TOTAL 7 295.937
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```

$Fitness
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE  MY Mean
0.7928678 17.45091 3.501377 20.06415

$`Type I`
  Df  Sum Sq Mean Sq F value  Pr(>F)
Z  1 190.148 190.148 15.5101 0.01098 *
A  1  44.492  44.492  3.6291 0.11512
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type II`
  Df  Sum Sq Mean Sq F value  Pr(>F)
Z  1 166.577 166.577 13.5874 0.0142 *
A  1  44.492  44.492  3.6291 0.1151
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type III`
  Df  Sum Sq Mean Sq F value  Pr(>F)
Z  1 166.577 166.577 13.5874 0.0142 *
A  1  44.492  44.492  3.6291 0.1151
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

(96) MODEL

```

ex11.2b = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex11.2-two.txt", header=TRUE)
ex11.2b = af(ex11.2b, c("sub", "A", "B"))
GLM(Y ~ A + A:sub + B + A:B, ex11.2b)

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : Y

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL          9 382.06  42.451   39.954 0.0001135 ***
RESIDUALS       6   6.38   1.062
CORRECTED TOTAL 15 388.44
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$Fitness
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE  Y Mean
0.9835881 7.265384 1.030776 14.1875

$`Type I`
  Df  Sum Sq Mean Sq F value  Pr(>F)

```

```

A      1  68.062  68.062 64.0588 0.0002029 ***
A:sub  6 227.875  37.979 35.7451 0.0001934 ***
B      1  85.562  85.562 80.5294 0.0001070 ***
A:B    1   0.562   0.562  0.5294 0.4942562
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
A      1  68.062  68.062 64.0588 0.0002029 ***
A:sub  6 227.875  37.979 35.7451 0.0001934 ***
B      1  85.562  85.562 80.5294 0.0001070 ***
A:B    1   0.562   0.562  0.5294 0.4942562
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
A      1  68.062  68.062 64.0588 0.0002029 ***
A:sub  6 227.875  37.979 35.7451 0.0001934 ***
B      1  85.562  85.562 80.5294 0.0001070 ***
A:B    1   0.562   0.562  0.5294 0.4942562
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

(97) MODEL

```

ex11.2c = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex11.2-spcov2.txt", header=TRUE)
ex11.2c = af(ex11.2c, c("block", "whole", "split"))
GLM(Y ~ block + whole + block:whole + split + split:whole, ex11.2c)

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : Y
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      11      328 29.8182  3.1948 0.02875 *
RESIDUALS    12      112  9.3333
CORRECTED TOTAL 23      440
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE Y Mean
0.7454545 43.64358  3.05505      7

```

```

$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
block     2      48      24  2.5714 0.11765

```

```

whole          1      24      24  2.5714 0.13479
block:whole    2      16       8  0.8571 0.44880
split          3     156      52  5.5714 0.01251 *
whole:split    3      84      28  3.0000 0.07277 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type II`

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
block      2      48      24  2.5714 0.11765
whole      1      24      24  2.5714 0.13479
block:whole 2      16       8  0.8571 0.44880
split      3     156      52  5.5714 0.01251 *
whole:split 3      84      28  3.0000 0.07277 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
block      2      48      24  2.5714 0.11765
whole      1      24      24  2.5714 0.13479
block:whole 2      16       8  0.8571 0.44880
split      3     156      52  5.5714 0.01251 *
whole:split 3      84      28  3.0000 0.07277 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

(98) MODEL

```
GLM(Z ~ block + whole + block:whole + split + split:whole, ex11.2c)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Z

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq    F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      11      38  3.4545 3.5903e+15 < 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS   12       0  0.0000
CORRECTED TOTAL 23      38
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$Fitness

```

R-square    Coef Var      Root MSE Z Mean
1 8.86264e-07 3.101924e-08    3.5

```

\$`Type I`

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq    F value Pr(>F)
block      2 36.000 18.0000 1.8707e+16 <2e-16 ***

```

```

whole          1  0.667  0.6667 6.9286e+14 <2e-16 ***
block:whole    2  1.333  0.6667 6.9286e+14 <2e-16 ***
split          3  0.000  0.0000 0.0000e+00      1
whole:split    3  0.000  0.0000 0.0000e+00      1
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type II`

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq    F value Pr(>F)
block      2 36.000 18.0000 1.8707e+16 <2e-16 ***
whole      1  0.667  0.6667 6.9286e+14 <2e-16 ***
block:whole 2  1.333  0.6667 6.9286e+14 <2e-16 ***
split      3  0.000  0.0000 0.0000e+00      1
whole:split 3  0.000  0.0000 0.0000e+00      1
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq    F value Pr(>F)
block      2 36.000 18.0000 1.8707e+16 <2e-16 ***
whole      1  0.667  0.6667 6.9286e+14 <2e-16 ***
block:whole 2  1.333  0.6667 6.9286e+14 <2e-16 ***
split      3  0.000  0.0000 0.0000e+00      1
whole:split 3  0.000  0.0000 0.0000e+00      1
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

(99) MODEL

```
GLM(Y ~ block + whole + block:whole + split + split:whole + Z, ex11.2c)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value  Pr(>F)
MODEL      11      328 29.8182  3.1948 0.02875 *
RESIDUALS   12      112  9.3333
CORRECTED TOTAL 23      440

```

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$Fitness

```

R-square Coef Var Root MSE Y Mean
0.7454545 43.64358  3.05505      7

```

\$`Type I`

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value  Pr(>F)
block      2      48      24  2.5714 0.11765

```

```

whole          1      24      24  2.5714 0.13479
block:whole    2      16       8  0.8571 0.44880
split          3     156      52  5.5714 0.01251 *
whole:split    3      84      28  3.0000 0.07277 .
Z              0
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type II`

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
block      2  13.286   6.643   0.7117 0.51039
whole      1  16.000  16.000   1.7143 0.21495
block:whole 1  16.000  16.000   1.7143 0.21495
split      3 156.000  52.000   5.5714 0.01251 *
whole:split 3  84.000  28.000   3.0000 0.07277 .
Z          0
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
block      2  13.286   6.643   0.7117 0.51039
whole      1  16.000  16.000   1.7143 0.21495
block:whole 1  16.000  16.000   1.7143 0.21495
split      3 156.000  52.000   5.5714 0.01251 *
whole:split 3  84.000  28.000   3.0000 0.07277 .
Z          0
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

7.18 Example 11.3

(100) MODEL

```

ex11.3 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Split/Ex11.3-sbcov.txt", header=TRUE)
ex11.3 = af(ex11.3, c("block", "A", "B"))
GLM(Y ~ block + A + block:A + B + block:B + A:B, ex11.3)

```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      17 16.833   0.9902   1.9804 0.2038
RESIDUALS    6  3.000   0.5000
CORRECTED TOTAL 23 19.833

```


\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.8487395	24.24366	0.7071068	2.916667

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	3	4.5000	1.5000	3.0000	0.11696
A	1	1.5000	1.5000	3.0000	0.13397
block:A	3	0.5000	0.1667	0.3333	0.80220
B	2	8.3333	4.1667	8.3333	0.01855 *
block:B	6	1.0000	0.1667	0.3333	0.89648
A:B	2	1.0000	0.5000	1.0000	0.42188

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	3	4.5000	1.5000	3.0000	0.11696
A	1	1.5000	1.5000	3.0000	0.13397
block:A	3	0.5000	0.1667	0.3333	0.80220
B	2	8.3333	4.1667	8.3333	0.01855 *
block:B	6	1.0000	0.1667	0.3333	0.89648
A:B	2	1.0000	0.5000	1.0000	0.42188

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	3	4.5000	1.5000	3.0000	0.11696
A	1	1.5000	1.5000	3.0000	0.13397
block:A	3	0.5000	0.1667	0.3333	0.80220
B	2	8.3333	4.1667	8.3333	0.01855 *
block:B	6	1.0000	0.1667	0.3333	0.89648
A:B	2	1.0000	0.5000	1.0000	0.42188

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(101) MODEL

```
GLM(Z ~ block + A + block:A + B + block:B + A:B, ex11.3)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Z

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	17	31.167	1.83333	3.3	0.07324 .
RESIDUALS	6	3.333	0.55556		
CORRECTED TOTAL	23	34.500			

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE Z Mean
0.9033816 42.59177 0.745356  1.75
```

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	3	6.8333	2.2778	4.1	0.06689 .
A	1	6.0000	6.0000	10.8	0.01669 *
block:A	3	1.6667	0.5556	1.0	0.45472
B	2	13.0000	6.5000	11.7	0.00850 **
block:B	6	3.6667	0.6111	1.1	0.45542
A:B	2	0.0000	0.0000	0.0	1.00000

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	3	6.8333	2.2778	4.1	0.06689 .
A	1	6.0000	6.0000	10.8	0.01669 *
block:A	3	1.6667	0.5556	1.0	0.45472
B	2	13.0000	6.5000	11.7	0.00850 **
block:B	6	3.6667	0.6111	1.1	0.45542
A:B	2	0.0000	0.0000	0.0	1.00000

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	3	6.8333	2.2778	4.1	0.06689 .
A	1	6.0000	6.0000	10.8	0.01669 *
block:A	3	1.6667	0.5556	1.0	0.45472
B	2	13.0000	6.5000	11.7	0.00850 **
block:B	6	3.6667	0.6111	1.1	0.45542
A:B	2	0.0000	0.0000	0.0	1.00000

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
(102) MODEL
```

```
GLM(Y ~ block + A + block:A + B + block:B + A:B + Z, ex11.3)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : Y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
--	----	--------	---------	---------	--------

```

MODEL          18 17.8417 0.99120  2.4884 0.1589
RESIDUALS       5  1.9917 0.39833
CORRECTED TOTAL 23 19.8333

```

\$Fitness

```

R-square Coef Var  Root MSE    Y Mean
0.8995798 21.63897 0.6311365 2.916667

```

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	3	4.5000	1.5000	3.7657	0.09378 .
A	1	1.5000	1.5000	3.7657	0.10999
block:A	3	0.5000	0.1667	0.4184	0.74788
B	2	8.3333	4.1667	10.4603	0.01634 *
block:B	6	1.0000	0.1667	0.4184	0.84059
A:B	2	1.0000	0.5000	1.2552	0.36163
Z	1	1.0083	1.0083	2.5314	0.17248

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	3	3.6203	1.20678	3.0296	0.1319
A	1	0.0000	0.00000	0.0000	1.0000
block:A	3	0.2583	0.08611	0.2162	0.8813
B	2	1.0317	0.51587	1.2951	0.3522
block:B	6	0.4210	0.07017	0.1762	0.9717
A:B	2	1.0000	0.50000	1.2552	0.3616
Z	1	1.0083	1.00833	2.5314	0.1725

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	3	3.6613	1.22045	3.0639	0.1297
A	1	0.0054	0.00536	0.0134	0.9122
block:A	3	0.2583	0.08611	0.2162	0.8813
B	2	0.7685	0.38427	0.9647	0.4423
block:B	6	0.4210	0.07017	0.1762	0.9717
A:B	2	1.0000	0.50000	1.2552	0.3616
Z	1	1.0083	1.00833	2.5314	0.1725

8 Hinkelmann & Kempthorne - Volume 1

Reference

- Hinkelmann K, Kempthorne O. Design and Analysis of Experiments Volume 1 Introduction to Experimental Design. 2e. John Wiley & Sons Inc. 2008.

8.1 Chapter 6

8.1.1 p202

(103) MODEL

```
v1p202 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p202.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p202 = af(v1p202,c("brand"))
GLM(miles ~ brand, v1p202) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : miles

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	4	47.234	11.809	15.661	0.004924 **
RESIDUALS	5	3.770	0.754		
CORRECTED TOTAL	9	51.004			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	miles Mean
0.9260842	3.309191	0.8683317	26.24

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
brand	4	47.234	11.809	15.661	0.004924 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
brand	4	47.234	11.809	15.661	0.004924 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
brand	4	47.234	11.809	15.661	0.004924 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

8.1.2 p205

(104) MODEL

```
v1p205 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p205.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p205 = af(v1p205,c("brand", "car"))
GLM(miles ~ brand + car %in% brand, v1p205) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : miles

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	9	140.05	15.561	80.21	1.017e-13 ***
RESIDUALS	20	3.88	0.194		
CORRECTED TOTAL	29	143.93			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	miles Mean
0.9730418	1.683265	0.4404543	26.16667

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
brand	4	133.243	33.311	171.7053	3.553e-15 ***
brand:car	5	6.803	1.361	7.0137	0.0006214 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
brand	4	133.243	33.311	171.7053	3.553e-15 ***
brand:car	5	6.803	1.361	7.0137	0.0006214 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
brand	4	133.243	33.311	171.7053	3.553e-15 ***
brand:car	5	6.803	1.361	7.0137	0.0006214 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

8.2 Chapter 7

8.2.1 p232

(105) MODEL

```
v1p232 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p232.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p232 = af(v1p232,c("trt"))
GLM(yield ~ trt, v1p232) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : yield

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	4	59.174	14.793	28.781	0.0012 **
RESIDUALS	5	2.570	0.514		
CORRECTED TOTAL	9	61.744			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	yield Mean
0.9583765	4.497729	0.7169379	15.94

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
trt	4	59.174	14.793	28.781	0.0012 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
trt	4	59.174	14.793	28.781	0.0012 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
trt	4	59.174	14.793	28.781	0.0012 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

8.2.2 p235

(106) MODEL

```
v1p235 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p235.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p235 = af(v1p235,c("density"))
GLM(yield ~ density, v1p235) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : yield

```

          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL          4 88.007  22.0017   32.198 1.095e-05 ***
RESIDUALS      10  6.833   0.6833
CORRECTED TOTAL 14 94.840
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$Fitness
  R-square Coef Var  Root MSE yield Mean
  0.9279488 5.040486 0.8266398        16.4

$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
density  4 88.007  22.002   32.198 1.095e-05 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
density  4 88.007  22.002   32.198 1.095e-05 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
density  4 88.007  22.002   32.198 1.095e-05 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

8.3 Chapter 8

8.3.1 p265

(107) MODEL

```

v1p265 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p265.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p265 = af(v1p265,c("trt"))
GLM(y ~ trt + x, v1p265) # OK

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : y
          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL          3 84.678  28.2260   36.866 4.941e-06 ***
RESIDUALS      11  8.422   0.7656
CORRECTED TOTAL 14 93.100
---

```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
  R-square Coef Var  Root MSE y Mean  
0.9095378 9.722312 0.8750081      9
```

```
$`Type I`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)  
trt    2 66.868   33.434   43.668 5.858e-06 ***  
x       1 17.810   17.810   23.262 0.0005333 ***  
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)  
trt    2 83.147   41.573   54.299 1.996e-06 ***  
x       1 17.810   17.810   23.262 0.0005333 ***  
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)  
trt    2 83.147   41.573   54.299 1.996e-06 ***  
x       1 17.810   17.810   23.262 0.0005333 ***  
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

8.3.2 p272

(108) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ trt + x %in% trt, v1p265) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)  
MODEL      5 85.711   17.142   20.881 0.0001046 ***  
RESIDUALS   9  7.389    0.821  
CORRECTED TOTAL 14 93.100  
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
  R-square Coef Var  Root MSE y Mean  
0.9206374 10.06744 0.9060697      9
```



```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
trt      2 66.868   33.434 40.7254 3.092e-05 ***
trt:x     3 18.843    6.281   7.6509 0.007578 **
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
trt      2 66.868   33.434 40.7254 3.092e-05 ***
trt:x     3 18.843    6.281   7.6509 0.007578 **
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
trt      2  6.1392   3.0696   3.7390 0.065769 .
trt:x     3 18.8433    6.2811   7.6509 0.007578 **
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

8.3.3 p273

(109) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ trt + x + x %in% trt, vip265) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : y
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      5 85.711   17.142  20.881 0.0001046 ***
RESIDUALS   9  7.389    0.821
CORRECTED TOTAL 14 93.100
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE y Mean
0.9206374 10.06744 0.9060697      9
```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
trt      2 66.868   33.434 40.7254 3.092e-05 ***
x         1 17.810   17.810 21.6940 0.001189 **
trt:x     2  1.033    0.517  0.6294 0.554843
---

```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
trt	2	83.147	41.573	50.6397	1.267e-05 ***
x	1	17.810	17.810	21.6940	0.001189 **
trt:x	2	1.033	0.517	0.6294	0.554843

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
trt	2	6.1392	3.0696	3.7390	0.065769 .
x	1	17.2071	17.2071	20.9597	0.001331 **
trt:x	2	1.0334	0.5167	0.6294	0.554843

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

8.4 Chapter 9

8.4.1 p344

(110) MODEL

```
v1p344 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p344.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p344 = af(v1p344,c("diet", "litter"))
GLM(gain ~ litter + diet, v1p344)
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : gain
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	9	4915.6	546.18	15.544	3.363e-07 ***
RESIDUALS	20	702.8	35.14		
CORRECTED TOTAL	29	5618.4			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	gain Mean
0.874919	8.677219	5.927698	68.31333

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
litter	5	4438.0	887.6	25.2608	5.298e-08 ***
diet	4	477.6	119.4	3.3981	0.02824 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
litter	5	4438.0	887.6	25.2608	5.298e-08 ***
diet	4	477.6	119.4	3.3981	0.02824 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
litter	5	4438.0	887.6	25.2608	5.298e-08 ***
diet	4	477.6	119.4	3.3981	0.02824 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

8.4.2 p349

(111) MODEL

```
v1p349 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p349.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p349 = af(v1p349,c("subject", "exercise"))
GLM(diast ~ subject + exercise + subject:exercise, v1p349) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : diast
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	14	1541.5	110.105	28.475	2.953e-08 ***
RESIDUALS	15	58.0	3.867		
CORRECTED TOTAL	29	1599.5			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

	R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	diast Mean
	0.9637379	1.461633	1.966384	134.5333

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
subject	4	905.13	226.283	58.5216	5.672e-09 ***
exercise	2	591.27	295.633	76.4569	1.357e-08 ***
subject:exercise	8	45.07	5.633	1.4569	0.2522

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
subject      4  905.13  226.283  58.5216 5.672e-09 ***
exercise      2  591.27  295.633  76.4569 1.357e-08 ***
subject:exercise  8   45.07    5.633   1.4569   0.2522
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
subject      4  905.13  226.283  58.5216 5.672e-09 ***
exercise      2  591.27  295.633  76.4569 1.357e-08 ***
subject:exercise  8   45.07    5.633   1.4569   0.2522
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

8.4.3 p354

(112) MODEL

```

v1p354 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p354.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p354 = af(v1p354,c("loc", "block", "HSF"))
GLM(height ~ loc + block %in% loc + HSF + loc:HSF + block:loc:HSF, v1p354) # OK

```

\$ANOVA

Response : height

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      23  40782  1773.12  80.444 < 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS   24    529    22.04
CORRECTED TOTAL 47  41311
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$Fitness

```

R-square Coef Var Root MSE height Mean
0.9871946 2.228571 4.694855    210.6667

```

\$`Type I`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
loc      1 20336.3 20336.3  922.6314 < 2.2e-16 ***
loc:block  6  1462.3   243.7  11.0573 6.408e-06 ***
HSF       2 12170.7  6085.3  276.0832 < 2.2e-16 ***
loc:HSF    2  6511.2  3255.6  147.7013 3.242e-14 ***
loc:block:HSF 12   301.2    25.1   1.1386   0.3769
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
loc	1	20336.3	20336.3	922.6314	< 2.2e-16 ***
loc:block	6	1462.3	243.7	11.0573	6.408e-06 ***
HSF	2	12170.7	6085.3	276.0832	< 2.2e-16 ***
loc:HSF	2	6511.2	3255.6	147.7013	3.242e-14 ***
loc:block:HSF	12	301.2	25.1	1.1386	0.3769

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
loc	1	20336.3	20336.3	922.6314	< 2.2e-16 ***
loc:block	6	1462.3	243.7	11.0573	6.408e-06 ***
HSF	2	12170.7	6085.3	276.0832	< 2.2e-16 ***
loc:HSF	2	6511.2	3255.6	147.7013	3.242e-14 ***
loc:block:HSF	12	301.2	25.1	1.1386	0.3769

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

8.4.4 p357

(113) MODEL

```
v1p357 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p357.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p357 = af(v1p357,c("var", "N"))
GLM(y ~ var + N + var:N, v1p357) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	9	4465.5	496.16	14.116	0.000142 ***
RESIDUALS	10	351.5	35.15		
CORRECTED TOTAL	19	4817.0			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9270285	4.310246	5.928744	137.55

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
var	1	140.5	140.45	3.9957	0.073519 .
N	4	3393.7	848.42	24.1373	4.027e-05 ***
var:N	4	931.3	232.82	6.6238	0.007152 **

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
var     1  140.5   140.45   3.9957 0.073519 .
N       4 3393.7   848.43  24.1373 4.027e-05 ***
var:N   4   931.3   232.82   6.6238 0.007152 **
```

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
var     1  140.5   140.45   3.9957 0.073519 .
N       4 3393.7   848.42  24.1373 4.027e-05 ***
var:N   4   931.3   232.83   6.6238 0.007152 **
```

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

8.4.5 p361

(114) MODEL

```
v1p361 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p361.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p361 = af(v1p361,c("block", "trt"))
GLM(y ~ block + trt, v1p361) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : y
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      4 241.33   60.333   40.222 0.1176
RESIDUALS    1   1.50    1.500
CORRECTED TOTAL 5 242.83
```

```
$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE   y Mean
0.9938229 6.175184 1.224745 19.83333
```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
block  2   24.333   12.167   8.1111 0.24097
trt     2 217.000  108.500  72.3333 0.08286 .
```

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
block  2    108     54.0   36.000 0.11704
trt    2    217    108.5   72.333 0.08286 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```
$`Type III`
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
block  2    108     54.0   36.000 0.11704
trt    2    217    108.5   72.333 0.08286 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

y = model.frame(y ~ block + trt, v1p361)[,1]
x = ModelMatrix(y ~ block + trt, v1p361)
rx = lfit(x, y)
K = cbind(rep(1, 3), matrix(1/3, nrow=3, ncol=3), diag(3)) ; K

```

```

      [,1]      [,2]      [,3]      [,4] [,5] [,6] [,7]
[1,]      1 0.3333333 0.3333333 0.3333333      1      0      0
[2,]      1 0.3333333 0.3333333 0.3333333      0      1      0
[3,]      1 0.3333333 0.3333333 0.3333333      0      0      1

```

```
est(K, x$X, rx)
```

```

      Estimate Lower CL Upper CL Std. Error t value Df Pr(>|t|)
[1,]      29.5 17.334735 41.66526  0.9574271 30.81175  1 0.02065434
[2,]      16.5  4.334735 28.66526  0.9574271 17.23369  1 0.03689905
[3,]      13.5  1.334735 25.66526  0.9574271 14.10029  1 0.04507394
attr("Estimability")
[1] TRUE TRUE TRUE

```

8.5 Chapter 10

8.5.1 p405

(115) MODEL

```

v1p405 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p405.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p405 = af(v1p405, c("trt", "Row", "Col"))
GLM(y ~ Row + Col + trt, v1p405) # OK

```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
```

```
MODEL          12 4094.7  341.23  2.3416 0.07739 .
RESIDUALS      12 1748.7  145.73
CORRECTED TOTAL 24 5843.4
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE y Mean
0.7007379 12.93584 12.07173  93.32
```

```
$`Type I`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
Row  4   514.24   128.56   0.8822 0.50328
Col  4  1711.44   427.86   2.9360 0.06611 .
trt  4  1869.04   467.26   3.2064 0.05229 .
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
Row  4   514.24   128.56   0.8822 0.50328
Col  4  1711.44   427.86   2.9360 0.06611 .
trt  4  1869.04   467.26   3.2064 0.05229 .
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
Row  4   514.24   128.56   0.8822 0.50328
Col  4  1711.44   427.86   2.9360 0.06611 .
trt  4  1869.04   467.26   3.2064 0.05229 .
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

8.5.2 p408

(116) MODEL

```
v1p408 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p408.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p408 = af(v1p408,c("breed", "farm", "wclass", "dosage"))
GLM(response ~ breed + breed:farm + wclass + dosage + breed:dosage, v1p408) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : response
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL    16 4470.2  279.391  140.87 2.039e-13 ***
```



```
RESIDUALS      15   29.7   1.983
CORRECTED TOTAL 31 4500.0
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE response Mean
0.9933889 0.904211 1.408309          155.75
```

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
breed	1	3280.5	3280.5	1654.0336	< 2.2e-16 ***
breed:farm	6	9.0	1.5	0.7563	0.6146
wclass	3	466.8	155.6	78.4454	2.142e-09 ***
dosage	3	580.2	193.4	97.5210	4.596e-10 ***
breed:dosage	3	133.8	44.6	22.4790	8.366e-06 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
breed	1	3280.5	3280.5	1654.0336	< 2.2e-16 ***
breed:farm	6	9.0	1.5	0.7563	0.6146
wclass	3	466.7	155.6	78.4454	2.142e-09 ***
dosage	3	580.2	193.4	97.5210	4.596e-10 ***
breed:dosage	3	133.8	44.6	22.4790	8.366e-06 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
breed	1	3280.5	3280.5	1654.0336	< 2.2e-16 ***
breed:farm	6	9.0	1.5	0.7563	0.6146
wclass	3	466.8	155.6	78.4454	2.142e-09 ***
dosage	3	580.3	193.4	97.5210	4.596e-10 ***
breed:dosage	3	133.7	44.6	22.4790	8.366e-06 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

8.5.3 p410

(117) MODEL

```
v1p410 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p410.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p410$carry = ifelse(v1p410$carry == 0, 3, v1p410$carry)
v1p410 = af(v1p410, c("period", "sequence", "steer", "trt", "carry"))
GLM(y ~ period + sequence + steer:sequence + trt + carry, v1p410) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	17	1302.51	76.618	8.7402	1.572e-05 ***
RESIDUALS	18	157.79	8.766		
CORRECTED TOTAL	35	1460.31			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.8919461	5.654535	2.960778	52.36111

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
period	2	292.06	146.028	16.6580	8.038e-05 ***
sequence	5	326.47	65.294	7.4484	0.0006072 ***
sequence:steer	6	118.50	19.750	2.2530	0.0849122 .
trt	2	549.06	274.528	31.3166	1.377e-06 ***
carry	2	16.43	8.215	0.9372	0.4100385

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
period	2	172.31	86.154	9.8279	0.0013030 **
sequence	5	318.69	63.738	7.2709	0.0006954 ***
sequence:steer	6	118.50	19.750	2.2530	0.0849122 .
trt	2	440.61	220.304	25.1311	6.164e-06 ***
carry	2	16.43	8.215	0.9372	0.4100385

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
period	2	172.31	86.154	9.8279	0.0013030 **
sequence	5	318.69	63.738	7.2709	0.0006954 ***
sequence:steer	6	118.50	19.750	2.2530	0.0849122 .
trt	2	440.61	220.304	25.1311	6.164e-06 ***
carry	2	16.43	8.215	0.9372	0.4100385

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(y ~ period + sequence + steer:sequence + trt + carry, v1p410), type=3,
      singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK for sequence
```

Note: model has aliased coefficients

sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

Response: y

	Sum Sq	Df	F values	Pr(>F)
period	172.31	2	9.8279	0.001303 **
sequence	0.00	0		
trt	440.61	2	25.1311	6.164e-06 ***
carry	16.43	2	0.9372	0.410038
sequence:steer	118.50	6	2.2530	0.084912 .
Residuals	157.79	18		

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

8.6 Chapter 11

8.6.1 p432

(118) MODEL

```
v1p432 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p432.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p432 = af(v1p432,c("V", "Block", "A", "B", "C"))
GLM(Y ~ V + Block:V + A + B + A:B + V:A + V:B + V:A:B + Block:A:V + Block:B:V,
     v1p432) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	94	261663	2783.65	30.584	2.065e-14 ***
RESIDUALS	25	2275	91.02		
CORRECTED TOTAL	119	263939			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.991379	1.556578	9.540266	612.9

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
V	4	102743	25686	282.2094	< 2.2e-16 ***
V:Block	25	50019	2001	21.9825	1.588e-11 ***
A	1	18451	18451	202.7233	1.692e-13 ***
B	1	78541	78541	862.9280	< 2.2e-16 ***
A:B	1	108	108	1.1899	0.28575

```

V:A      4    3751      938  10.3023 4.532e-05 ***
V:B      4     307       77   0.8421  0.51168
V:A:B    4    1495      374   4.1058  0.01081 *
V:Block:A 25    3416      137   1.5011  0.15818
V:Block:B 25    2833      113   1.2451  0.29390
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type II`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq  F value    Pr(>F)
V      4 102743    25686 282.2094 < 2.2e-16 ***
V:Block 25  50019     2001  21.9825 1.588e-11 ***
A       1  18451    18451 202.7233 1.692e-13 ***
B       1  78541    78541 862.9280 < 2.2e-16 ***
A:B     1    108     108   1.1899  0.28575
V:A     4    3751     938  10.3023 4.532e-05 ***
V:B     4     307      77   0.8421  0.51168
V:A:B   4    1495     374   4.1058  0.01081 *
V:Block:A 25    3416     137   1.5011  0.15818
V:Block:B 25    2833     113   1.2451  0.29390
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq  F value    Pr(>F)
V      4 102743    25686 282.2094 < 2.2e-16 ***
V:Block 25  50019     2001  21.9825 1.588e-11 ***
A       1  18451    18451 202.7233 1.692e-13 ***
B       1  78541    78541 862.9280 < 2.2e-16 ***
A:B     1    108     108   1.1899  0.28575
V:A     4    3751     938  10.3023 4.532e-05 ***
V:B     4     307      77   0.8421  0.51168
V:A:B   4    1495     374   4.1058  0.01081 *
V:Block:A 25    3416     137   1.5011  0.15818
V:Block:B 25    2833     113   1.2451  0.29390
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

8.6.2 p434

(119) MODEL

```
GLM(Y ~ V + Block:V + A + B + A:B + V:A + V:B + V:A:B, v1p432) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	44	255415	5804.9	51.075	< 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS	75	8524	113.7		
CORRECTED TOTAL	119	263939			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.9677043	1.739417	10.66088	612.9

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
V	4	102743	25686	225.9988	< 2.2e-16 ***
V:Block	25	50019	2001	17.6040	< 2.2e-16 ***
A	1	18451	18451	162.3447	< 2.2e-16 ***
B	1	78541	78541	691.0494	< 2.2e-16 ***
A:B	1	108	108	0.9529	0.33212
V:A	4	3751	938	8.2503	1.435e-05 ***
V:B	4	307	77	0.6744	0.61182
V:A:B	4	1495	374	3.2880	0.01541 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
V	4	102743	25686	225.9988	< 2.2e-16 ***
V:Block	25	50019	2001	17.6040	< 2.2e-16 ***
A	1	18451	18451	162.3447	< 2.2e-16 ***
B	1	78541	78541	691.0494	< 2.2e-16 ***
A:B	1	108	108	0.9529	0.33212
V:A	4	3751	938	8.2503	1.435e-05 ***
V:B	4	307	77	0.6744	0.61182
V:A:B	4	1495	374	3.2880	0.01541 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
V	4	102743	25686	225.9988	< 2.2e-16 ***
V:Block	25	50019	2001	17.6040	< 2.2e-16 ***
A	1	18451	18451	162.3447	< 2.2e-16 ***
B	1	78541	78541	691.0494	< 2.2e-16 ***
A:B	1	108	108	0.9529	0.33212
V:A	4	3751	938	8.2503	1.435e-05 ***
V:B	4	307	77	0.6744	0.61182
V:A:B	4	1495	374	3.2880	0.01541 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

8.6.3 p438

(120) MODEL

```
GLM(Y ~ V + Block:V + C + V:C, v1p432) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	44	255415	5804.9	51.075	< 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS	75	8524	113.7		
CORRECTED TOTAL	119	263939			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.9677043	1.739417	10.66088	612.9

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
V	4	102743	25686	225.9988	< 2.2e-16 ***
V:Block	25	50019	2001	17.6040	< 2.2e-16 ***
C	3	97100	32367	284.7823	< 2.2e-16 ***
V:C	12	5552	463	4.0709	7.23e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
V	4	102743	25686	225.9988	< 2.2e-16 ***
V:Block	25	50019	2001	17.6040	< 2.2e-16 ***
C	3	97100	32367	284.7823	< 2.2e-16 ***
V:C	12	5552	463	4.0709	7.23e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
V	4	102743	25686	225.9988	< 2.2e-16 ***
V:Block	25	50019	2001	17.6040	< 2.2e-16 ***
C	3	97100	32367	284.7823	< 2.2e-16 ***
V:C	12	5552	463	4.0709	7.23e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

8.6.4 p444

(121) MODEL

```
v1p444 = v1p432[v1p432$Block==5,]  
GLM(Y ~ V + A + B + A:B + V:A, v1p444) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	11	39278	3570.8	59.787	1.897e-06 ***
RESIDUALS	8	478	59.7		
CORRECTED TOTAL	19	39756			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.9879817	1.225336	7.728195	630.7

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
V	4	19287.7	4821.9	80.7355	1.674e-06 ***
A	1	3380.0	3380.0	56.5927	6.780e-05 ***
B	1	14045.0	14045.0	235.1612	3.247e-07 ***
A:B	1	115.2	115.2	1.9288	0.202326
V:A	4	2450.5	612.6	10.2574	0.003081 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
V	4	19287.7	4821.9	80.7355	1.674e-06 ***
A	1	3380.0	3380.0	56.5927	6.780e-05 ***
B	1	14045.0	14045.0	235.1612	3.247e-07 ***
A:B	1	115.2	115.2	1.9288	0.202326
V:A	4	2450.5	612.6	10.2574	0.003081 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
V	4	19287.7	4821.9	80.7355	1.674e-06 ***
A	1	3380.0	3380.0	56.5927	6.780e-05 ***
B	1	14045.0	14045.0	235.1612	3.247e-07 ***
A:B	1	115.2	115.2	1.9288	0.202326
V:A	4	2450.5	612.6	10.2574	0.003081 **

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

8.6.5 p482

(122) MODEL

```
v1p482 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p482.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p482 = af(v1p482,c("block", "A", "B"))
GLM(y ~ block + A + B + A:B, v1p482) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

```
Response : y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	8	156.88	19.6094	9.8871	9.377e-05 ***
RESIDUALS	15	29.75	1.9833		
CORRECTED TOTAL	23	186.62			

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$Fitness

```
R-square Coef Var Root MSE y Mean
0.8405894 17.88328 1.408309 7.875
```

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	5	108.38	21.675	10.9286	0.0001415 ***
A	1	4.00	4.000	2.0168	0.1760166
B	1	42.25	42.250	21.3025	0.0003365 ***
A:B	1	2.25	2.250	1.1345	0.3036727

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	5	31.417	6.283	3.1681	0.0377804 *
A	1	4.000	4.000	2.0168	0.1760166
B	1	42.250	42.250	21.3025	0.0003365 ***
A:B	1	2.250	2.250	1.1345	0.3036727

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	5	31.417	6.283	3.1681	0.0377804 *
A	1	4.000	4.000	2.0168	0.1760166


```

B      1 42.250  42.250 21.3025 0.0003365 ***
A:B    1  2.250   2.250  1.1345 0.3036727
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

8.7 Chapter 12

8.7.1 p525

(123) MODEL

```

v1p525 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p525.txt", head=TRUE)
REG(y ~ x1 + x2 + x3, v1p525)

```

```

              Estimate Std. Error Df  t value  Pr(>|t|)
(Intercept) 14.2125     0.10383 12 136.8787 < 2.2e-16 ***
x1           0.7875     0.10383 12   7.5843 6.465e-06 ***
x2           1.3875     0.10383 12  13.3628 1.446e-08 ***
x3           1.6625     0.10383 12  16.0113 1.839e-09 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

GLM(y ~ x1 + x2 + x3, v1p525) # OK

```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

```

              Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL          3 84.948  28.3158   164.15 5.26e-10 ***
RESIDUALS      12  2.070   0.1725
CORRECTED TOTAL 15 87.018

```

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$Fitness

```

R-square Coef Var  Root MSE  y Mean
0.9762117 2.922295 0.4153312 14.2125

```

\$`Type I`

```

              Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
x1  1  9.923   9.923  57.522 6.465e-06 ***
x2  1 30.803  30.803 178.565 1.446e-08 ***
x3  1 44.223  44.223 256.362 1.839e-09 ***

```

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```
$`Type II`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
x1  1  9.923    9.923  57.522 6.465e-06 ***
x2  1 30.803   30.803 178.565 1.446e-08 ***
x3  1 44.223   44.223 256.362 1.839e-09 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
x1  1  9.923    9.923  57.522 6.465e-06 ***
x2  1 30.803   30.803 178.565 1.446e-08 ***
x3  1 44.223   44.223 256.362 1.839e-09 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

8.7.2 p527

(124) MODEL

```
v1p527 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p527.txt", head=TRUE)
GLM(y ~ A + B, v1p527) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : y
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      2  22.99  11.4952   4.8917 0.04686 *
RESIDUALS    7   16.45    2.3499
CORRECTED TOTAL 9   39.44
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE y Mean
0.5829197 29.47989 1.532954    5.2
```

```
$`Type I`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
A  1 10.364   10.364   4.4103 0.07386 .
B  1 12.626   12.626   5.3730 0.05355 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
A  1 10.364   10.364   4.4103 0.07386 .
```

```

B  1 12.626  12.626  5.3730 0.05355 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type III`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A  1 10.364  10.364  4.4103 0.07386 .
B  1 12.626  12.626  5.3730 0.05355 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

8.7.3 p529

(125) MODEL

```

v1p529 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p529.txt", head=TRUE)
GLM(y ~ A + B + I(A*A) + I(B*B) + I(A*B), v1p529) # OK

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : y
          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL          5 35.713   7.1427   6.7928 0.01857 *
RESIDUALS       6  6.309   1.0515
CORRECTED TOTAL 11 42.023
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE y Mean
0.8498641 19.4395 1.025434  5.275

```

```

$`Type I`
          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A           1 11.6012 11.6012 11.0329 0.01597 *
B           1 12.6263 12.6263 12.0077 0.01338 *
I(A * A)    1  1.7167  1.7167  1.6326 0.24855
I(B * B)    1  5.3593  5.3593  5.0967 0.06476 .
I(A * B)    1  4.4100  4.4100  4.1940 0.08649 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type II`
          Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A           1 11.6012 11.6012 11.0329 0.01597 *
B           1 12.6263 12.6263 12.0077 0.01338 *
I(A * A)    1  5.5468  5.5468  5.2750 0.06137 .

```

```

I(B * B)  1  5.3593  5.3593  5.0967 0.06476 .
I(A * B)  1  4.4100  4.4100  4.1940 0.08649 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A       1 11.6012 11.6012 11.0329 0.01597 *
B       1 12.6263 12.6263 12.0077 0.01338 *
I(A * A)  1  5.5468  5.5468  5.2750 0.06137 .
I(B * B)  1  5.3593  5.3593  5.0967 0.06476 .
I(A * B)  1  4.4100  4.4100  4.1940 0.08649 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

8.8 Chapter 13

8.8.1 p563

(126) MODEL

```

v1p563 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p563.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p563 = af(v1p563, c("rep", "A", "B"))
GLM(y ~ rep + A + rep:A + B + A:B, v1p563) # OK

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : y
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL    14 2097.08 149.792   17.228 8.385e-05 ***
RESIDUALS    9   78.25   8.694
CORRECTED TOTAL 23 2175.33
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$Fitness
      R-square Coef Var Root MSE    y Mean
0.9640285 9.460859 2.948634 31.16667

```

```

$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
rep     3 1241.00  413.67 47.5783 7.606e-06 ***
A       2  353.08  176.54 20.3051 0.0004613 ***
rep:A   6  192.25   32.04  3.6853 0.0393557 *
B       1  216.00  216.00 24.8435 0.0007550 ***
A:B     2   94.75   47.38  5.4489 0.0281496 *
---

```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	3	1241.00	413.67	47.5783	7.606e-06 ***
A	2	353.08	176.54	20.3051	0.0004613 ***
rep:A	6	192.25	32.04	3.6853	0.0393557 *
B	1	216.00	216.00	24.8435	0.0007550 ***
A:B	2	94.75	47.38	5.4489	0.0281496 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	3	1241.00	413.67	47.5783	7.606e-06 ***
A	2	353.08	176.54	20.3051	0.0004613 ***
rep:A	6	192.25	32.04	3.6853	0.0393557 *
B	1	216.00	216.00	24.8435	0.0007550 ***
A:B	2	94.75	47.38	5.4489	0.0281496 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

8.8.2 p566

(127) MODEL

```
v1p566 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p566.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p566 = af(v1p566, c("subject", "A", "B"))
GLM(y ~ A + B + A:B, v1p566) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	5	1469.58	293.92	86.2	5.592e-09 ***
RESIDUALS	12	40.92	3.41		
CORRECTED TOTAL	17	1510.50			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9729118	5.153144	1.846543	35.83333

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	2	1390.04	695.02	203.8350	5.466e-10 ***

```

B      1      76.06      76.06      22.3055 0.0004945 ***
A:B    2       3.49       1.74       0.5112 0.6122667
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
A       2 1390.04   695.02 203.8350 5.466e-10 ***
B       1   76.06    76.06  22.3055 0.0004945 ***
A:B     2    3.49     1.74   0.5112 0.6122667
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
A       2 1390.04   695.02 203.8350 5.466e-10 ***
B       1   79.00    79.00  23.1700 0.0004237 ***
A:B     2    3.49     1.74   0.5112 0.6122667
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

8.9 Chapter 14

8.9.1 p581

(128) MODEL

```

v1p581 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v1p581.txt", head=TRUE)
v1p581 = af(v1p581, c("drug", "person", "time"))
GLM(rate ~ drug + person:drug + time + drug:time, v1p581) # OK

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : rate
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      23 2449.5   106.500   12.733 3.469e-11 ***
RESIDUALS   36   301.1     8.364
CORRECTED TOTAL 59 2750.6
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE rate Mean
0.890533 3.722058 2.892039      77.7

```

```

$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)

```

```

drug          2  337.60 168.800 20.1820 1.323e-06 ***
drug:person 12 1498.50 124.875 14.9303 1.501e-10 ***
time          3  256.33  85.444 10.2159 5.230e-05 ***
drug:time     6  357.07  59.511  7.1152 4.707e-05 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type II`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
drug      2  337.60 168.800 20.1820 1.323e-06 ***
drug:person 12 1498.50 124.875 14.9303 1.501e-10 ***
time      3  256.33  85.444 10.2159 5.230e-05 ***
drug:time  6  357.07  59.511  7.1152 4.707e-05 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
drug      2  337.60 168.800 20.1820 1.323e-06 ***
drug:person 12 1498.50 124.875 14.9303 1.501e-10 ***
time      3  256.33  85.444 10.2159 5.230e-05 ***
drug:time  6  357.07  59.511  7.1152 4.707e-05 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

9 Hinkelmann & Kempthorne - Volume 2

Reference - Hinkelmann K, Kempthorne O. Design and Analysis of Experiments Volume 2 Advanced Experimental Design. 2e. John Wiley & Sons Inc. 2008.

9.1 Chapter 1

9.1.1 p53

(129) MODEL

```
v2p53 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p53.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p53 = af(v2p53, c("TRT", "BLOCK"))
GLM(Y ~ BLOCK + TRT, v2p53) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	7	518.21	74.030	8.1408	0.1137
RESIDUALS	2	18.19	9.094		
CORRECTED TOTAL	9	536.40			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.9660934	15.54425	3.015585	19.4

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
BLOCK	4	261.40	65.350	7.1863	0.12587
TRT	3	256.81	85.604	9.4135	0.09755 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
BLOCK	4	79.146	19.786	2.1758	0.33880
TRT	3	256.812	85.604	9.4135	0.09755 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
BLOCK	4	79.146	19.786	2.1758	0.33880
TRT	3	256.813	85.604	9.4135	0.09755 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

9.1.2 p62

(130) MODEL

```
GLM(Y ~ TRT + BLOCK, v2p53) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	7	518.21	74.030	8.1408	0.1137
RESIDUALS	2	18.19	9.094		
CORRECTED TOTAL	9	536.40			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.9660934	15.54425	3.015585	19.4

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
TRT	3	439.07	146.356	16.0941	0.05907 .
BLOCK	4	79.15	19.786	2.1758	0.33880

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
TRT	3	256.812	85.604	9.4135	0.09755 .
BLOCK	4	79.146	19.786	2.1758	0.33880

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
TRT	3	256.813	85.604	9.4135	0.09755 .
BLOCK	4	79.146	19.786	2.1758	0.33880

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

9.2 Chapter 2

9.2.1 p82

(131) MODEL

```
v2p82 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p82.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p82 = af(v2p82, c("B", "Tx"))
GLM(Y ~ B + Tx, v2p82) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	14	889.11	63.508	6.3183	0.000518 ***
RESIDUALS	15	150.77	10.052		
CORRECTED TOTAL	29	1039.89			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.8550104	8.241975	3.170413	38.46667

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
B	9	730.39	81.154	8.0738	0.0002454 ***
Tx	5	158.73	31.745	3.1583	0.0381655 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
B	9	595.74	66.193	6.5854	0.0007602 ***
Tx	5	158.73	31.745	3.1583	0.0381655 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
B	9	595.74	66.193	6.5854	0.0007602 ***
Tx	5	158.73	31.745	3.1583	0.0381655 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

9.2.2 p87

(132) MODEL

```
v2p87 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p87.txt", head=TRUE)
GLM(y ~ x1 + x2 + x3 + x4 + x5 + x6, v2p87) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	5	1613.25	322.65	2.2332	0.2282
RESIDUALS	4	577.91	144.48		
CORRECTED TOTAL	9	2191.16			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.7362523	10.41587	12.01991	115.4

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
x1	1	1044.48	1044.48	7.2293	0.05473 .
x2	1	89.79	89.79	0.6215	0.47459
x3	1	10.45	10.45	0.0724	0.80124
x4	1	407.08	407.08	2.8176	0.16854
x5	1	61.44	61.44	0.4253	0.54990
x6	0				

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
x1	0				
x2	0				
x3	0				
x4	0				
x5	0				
x6	0				

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
x1	0				
x2	0				
x3	0				
x4	0				
x5	0				
x6	0				

9.3 Chapter 6

9.3.1 p217

(133) MODEL

```
v2p217 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p217.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p217 = af(v2p217, c("R", "C", "Tx"))
GLM(Y ~ R + C + Tx, v2p217) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	22	4305.1	195.687	7.5094	0.0002682 ***
RESIDUALS	13	338.8	26.059		
CORRECTED TOTAL	35	4643.9			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.9270507	18.86789	5.104813	27.05556

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	3	3951.4	1317.15	50.5446	1.998e-07 ***
C	8	168.9	21.11	0.8101	0.6062
Tx	11	184.8	16.80	0.6446	0.7638

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	3	3403.5	1134.51	43.5360	4.83e-07 ***
C	8	112.4	14.05	0.5390	0.8077
Tx	11	184.8	16.80	0.6446	0.7638

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
R	3	3403.5	1134.51	43.5360	4.83e-07 ***
C	8	112.4	14.05	0.5390	0.8077
Tx	11	184.8	16.80	0.6446	0.7638

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

9.3.2 p234

(134) MODEL

```
v2p234 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p234.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p234 = af(v2p234, c("R", "C", "Tx"))
GLM(Y ~ C + R + Tx, v2p234) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	13	426.50	32.808	7.0936	0.1302
RESIDUALS	2	9.25	4.625		
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	435.75			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.9787722	7.259346	2.150581	29.625

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
C	3	16.25	5.417	1.1712	0.49129
R	3	357.25	119.083	25.7477	0.03762 *
Tx	7	53.00	7.571	1.6371	0.43052

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
C	3	10.25	3.417	0.7387	0.6189
R	3	285.50	95.167	20.5766	0.0467 *
Tx	7	53.00	7.571	1.6371	0.4305

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
C	3	10.25	3.417	0.7387	0.6189
R	3	285.50	95.167	20.5766	0.0467 *
Tx	7	53.00	7.571	1.6371	0.4305

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

9.4 Chapter 7

9.4.1 p268

(135) MODEL

```
v2p268 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p268.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p268 = af(v2p268, c("A", "B", "C"))
GLM(y ~ block + A*B*C, v2p268) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	8	1026.00	128.250	24.981	0.0001765 ***
RESIDUALS	7	35.94	5.134		
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	1061.94			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9661586	8.863833	2.265817	25.5625

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	1	715.56	715.56	139.3791	7.093e-06 ***
A	1	68.06	68.06	13.2574	0.0082753 **
B	1	0.06	0.06	0.0122	0.9152401
A:B	1	0.56	0.56	0.1096	0.7503276
C	1	232.56	232.56	45.2991	0.0002698 ***
A:C	1	0.06	0.06	0.0122	0.9152401
B:C	1	7.56	7.56	1.4730	0.2642229
A:B:C	1	1.56	1.56	0.3043	0.5983312

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	1	715.56	715.56	139.3791	7.093e-06 ***
A	1	68.06	68.06	13.2574	0.0082753 **
B	1	0.06	0.06	0.0122	0.9152401
A:B	1	0.56	0.56	0.1096	0.7503276
C	1	232.56	232.56	45.2991	0.0002698 ***
A:C	1	0.06	0.06	0.0122	0.9152401
B:C	1	7.56	7.56	1.4730	0.2642229
A:B:C	1	1.56	1.56	0.3043	0.5983312

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	1	715.56	715.56	139.3791	7.093e-06 ***
A	1	68.06	68.06	13.2574	0.0082753 **

```

B      1    0.06    0.06    0.0122 0.9152401
A:B    1    0.56    0.56    0.1096 0.7503276
C      1 232.56  232.56  45.2991 0.0002698 ***
A:C    1    0.06    0.06    0.0122 0.9152401
B:C    1    7.56    7.56    1.4730 0.2642229
A:B:C  1    1.56    1.56    0.3043 0.5983312

```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

9.4.2 p273

(136) MODEL

```

v2p273 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p273.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p273 = af(v2p273, c("block", "A", "B", "C"))
GLM(y ~ block + A*B*C + block:A:B:C, v2p273) # OK

```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	15	2245.0	149.665	129.44	8.427e-14 ***
RESIDUALS	16	18.5	1.156		
CORRECTED TOTAL	31	2263.5			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9918267	4.170824	1.075291	25.78125

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	1	1498.78	1498.78	1296.2432	< 2.2e-16 ***
A	1	132.03	132.03	114.1892	1.083e-08 ***
B	1	0.03	0.03	0.0270	0.87148
A:B	1	1.53	1.53	1.3243	0.26673
C	1	504.03	504.03	435.9189	4.926e-13 ***
A:C	1	0.78	0.78	0.6757	0.42316
B:C	1	3.78	3.78	3.2703	0.08938 .
A:B:C	1	2.53	2.53	2.1892	0.15840
block:A:B:C	7	101.47	14.50	12.5367	1.965e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
----	--------	---------	---------	--------

```

block      1 1498.78 1498.78 1296.2432 < 2.2e-16 ***
A          1  132.03  132.03  114.1892 1.083e-08 ***
B          1   0.03   0.03   0.0270  0.87148
A:B        1   1.53   1.53   1.3243  0.26673
C          1  504.03  504.03  435.9189 4.926e-13 ***
A:C        1   0.78   0.78   0.6757  0.42316
B:C        1   3.78   3.78   3.2703  0.08938 .
A:B:C      1   2.53   2.53   2.1892  0.15840
block:A:B:C 7  101.47  14.50  12.5367 1.965e-05 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq  F value    Pr(>F)
block   1 1498.78 1498.78 1296.2432 < 2.2e-16 ***
A       1  132.03  132.03  114.1892 1.083e-08 ***
B       1   0.03   0.03   0.0270  0.87148
A:B     1   1.53   1.53   1.3243  0.26673
C       1  504.03  504.03  435.9189 4.926e-13 ***
A:C     1   0.78   0.78   0.6757  0.42316
B:C     1   3.78   3.78   3.2703  0.08938 .
A:B:C   1   2.53   2.53   2.1892  0.15840
block:A:B:C 7  101.47  14.50  12.5367 1.965e-05 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

9.5 Chapter 8

9.5.1 p304

(137) MODEL

```

v2p304 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p304.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p304 = af(v2p304, c("rep", "block", "A", "B", "C"))
GLM(y ~ rep + block %in% rep + A*B*C - A:B:C, v2p304) # OK

```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq  F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL   9 699.06  77.674  248.56 5.096e-07 ***
RESIDUALS 6   1.88   0.312
CORRECTED TOTAL 15 700.94
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$Fitness

R-square Coef Var Root MSE y Mean
 0.997325 2.423922 0.559017 23.0625

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
rep	1	390.06	390.06	1248.2	3.428e-08	***
rep:block	2	8.12	4.06	13.0	0.0065918	**
A	1	18.06	18.06	57.8	0.0002696	***
B	1	175.56	175.56	561.8	3.702e-07	***
A:B	1	0.06	0.06	0.2	0.6704121	
C	1	68.06	68.06	217.8	6.083e-06	***
A:C	1	0.06	0.06	0.2	0.6704121	
B:C	1	39.06	39.06	125.0	3.056e-05	***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
rep	1	390.06	390.06	1248.2	3.428e-08	***
rep:block	2	8.12	4.06	13.0	0.0065918	**
A	1	18.06	18.06	57.8	0.0002696	***
B	1	175.56	175.56	561.8	3.702e-07	***
A:B	1	0.06	0.06	0.2	0.6704121	
C	1	68.06	68.06	217.8	6.083e-06	***
A:C	1	0.06	0.06	0.2	0.6704121	
B:C	1	39.06	39.06	125.0	3.056e-05	***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
rep	1	390.06	390.06	1248.2	3.428e-08	***
rep:block	2	8.12	4.06	13.0	0.0065918	**
A	1	18.06	18.06	57.8	0.0002696	***
B	1	175.56	175.56	561.8	3.702e-07	***
A:B	1	0.06	0.06	0.2	0.6704121	
C	1	68.06	68.06	217.8	6.083e-06	***
A:C	1	0.06	0.06	0.2	0.6704121	
B:C	1	39.06	39.06	125.0	3.056e-05	***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

9.5.2 p309

(138) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ rep*A*B*C, v2p304) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	15	700.94	46.729		
RESIDUALS	0	0.00			
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	700.94			

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	y Mean
1	NA	NA	NA	23.0625

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	1	390.06	390.06		
A	1	18.06	18.06		
rep:A	1	0.06	0.06		
B	1	175.56	175.56		
rep:B	1	1.56	1.56		
A:B	1	0.06	0.06		
rep:A:B	1	0.06	0.06		
C	1	68.06	68.06		
rep:C	1	0.06	0.06		
A:C	1	0.06	0.06		
rep:A:C	1	0.06	0.06		
B:C	1	39.06	39.06		
rep:B:C	1	0.06	0.06		
A:B:C	1	7.56	7.56		
rep:A:B:C	1	0.56	0.56		

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	1	390.06	390.06		
A	1	18.06	18.06		
rep:A	1	0.06	0.06		
B	1	175.56	175.56		
rep:B	1	1.56	1.56		
A:B	1	0.06	0.06		
rep:A:B	1	0.06	0.06		
C	1	68.06	68.06		
rep:C	1	0.06	0.06		
A:C	1	0.06	0.06		
rep:A:C	1	0.06	0.06		
B:C	1	39.06	39.06		
rep:B:C	1	0.06	0.06		
A:B:C	1	7.56	7.56		

```
rep:A:B:C 1 0.56 0.56
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	1	390.06	390.06		
A	1	18.06	18.06		
rep:A	1	0.06	0.06		
B	1	175.56	175.56		
rep:B	1	1.56	1.56		
A:B	1	0.06	0.06		
rep:A:B	1	0.06	0.06		
C	1	68.06	68.06		
rep:C	1	0.06	0.06		
A:C	1	0.06	0.06		
rep:A:C	1	0.06	0.06		
B:C	1	39.06	39.06		
rep:B:C	1	0.06	0.06		
A:B:C	1	7.56	7.56		
rep:A:B:C	1	0.56	0.56		

9.6 Chapter 9

9.6.1 p343

(139) MODEL

```
v2p343 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p343.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p343 = af(v2p343, c("rep", "block", "A", "B", "C"))
GLM(y ~ rep + block %in% rep + A*B*C - A:B:C, v2p343) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	17	1889.8	111.167	14.659	0.001608 **
RESIDUALS	6	45.5	7.583		
CORRECTED TOTAL	23	1935.3			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9764898	12.70978	2.753785	21.66667

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	2	1537.33	768.67	101.3626	2.375e-05 ***

```

rep:block  9  127.00   14.11   1.8608   0.23163
A           1   36.00   36.00   4.7473   0.07218 .
B           1   36.00   36.00   4.7473   0.07218 .
A:B         1   12.25   12.25   1.6154   0.25079
C           1   56.25   56.25   7.4176   0.03448 *
A:C         1   81.00   81.00  10.6813   0.01707 *
B:C         1    4.00    4.00   0.5275   0.49502
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
rep      2 1537.33  768.67 101.3626 2.375e-05 ***
rep:block 9  119.83   13.31   1.7558  0.25388
A         1   36.00   36.00   4.7473  0.07218 .
B         1   36.00   36.00   4.7473  0.07218 .
A:B        1   12.25   12.25   1.6154  0.25079
C         1   56.25   56.25   7.4176  0.03448 *
A:C        1   81.00   81.00  10.6813  0.01707 *
B:C        1    4.00    4.00   0.5275  0.49502
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
rep      2 1537.33  768.67 101.3626 2.375e-05 ***
rep:block 9  119.83   13.31   1.7558  0.25388
A         1   36.00   36.00   4.7473  0.07218 .
B         1   36.00   36.00   4.7473  0.07218 .
A:B        1   12.25   12.25   1.6154  0.25079
C         1   56.25   56.25   7.4176  0.03448 *
A:C        1   81.00   81.00  10.6813  0.01707 *
B:C        1    4.00    4.00   0.5275  0.49502
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

9.6.2 p348

(140) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ rep + A*B*C + block %in% rep, v2p343) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL  17 1889.8  111.167  14.659 0.001608 **

```

RESIDUALS 6 45.5 7.583
CORRECTED TOTAL 23 1935.3

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

 R-square Coef Var Root MSE y Mean
0.9764898 12.70978 2.753785 21.66667

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
rep	2	1537.33	768.67	101.3626	2.375e-05	***
A	1	88.17	88.17	11.6264	0.01432	*
B	1	37.50	37.50	4.9451	0.06785	.
A:B	1	2.67	2.67	0.3516	0.57484	
C	1	66.67	66.67	8.7912	0.02512	*
A:C	1	37.50	37.50	4.9451	0.06785	.
B:C	1	0.17	0.17	0.0220	0.88700	
A:B:C	1	24.00	24.00	3.1648	0.12555	
rep:block	8	95.83	11.98	1.5797	0.29730	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
rep	2	1537.33	768.67	101.3626	2.375e-05	***
A	1	36.00	36.00	4.7473	0.07218	.
B	1	36.00	36.00	4.7473	0.07218	.
A:B	1	12.25	12.25	1.6154	0.25079	
C	1	56.25	56.25	7.4176	0.03448	*
A:C	1	81.00	81.00	10.6813	0.01707	*
B:C	1	4.00	4.00	0.5275	0.49502	
A:B:C	0					
rep:block	8	95.83	11.98	1.5797	0.29730	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
rep	2	1537.33	768.67	101.3626	2.375e-05	***
A	1	36.00	36.00	4.7473	0.07218	.
B	1	36.00	36.00	4.7473	0.07218	.
A:B	1	12.25	12.25	1.6154	0.25079	
C	1	56.25	56.25	7.4176	0.03448	*
A:C	1	81.00	81.00	10.6813	0.01707	*
B:C	1	4.00	4.00	0.5275	0.49502	
A:B:C	0					

```
rep:block 8 95.83 11.98 1.5797 0.29730
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

9.6.3 p353

(141) MODEL

```
v2p353 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p353.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p353 = af(v2p353, c("rep", "block", "A", "B", "C", "D"))
GLM(y ~ rep + rep:block + A*B*C*D - A:B:C:D, v2p353) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	21	7132.2	339.63	56.022	9.795e-08 ***
RESIDUALS	10	60.6	6.06		
CORRECTED TOTAL	31	7192.9			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9915715	6.621081	2.462214	37.1875

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	1	5940.5	5940.5	979.8763	2.600e-11 ***
rep:block	6	777.4	129.6	21.3711	3.675e-05 ***
A	1	171.1	171.1	28.2268	0.0003412 ***
B	1	18.0	18.0	2.9691	0.1155937
A:B	1	1.6	1.6	0.2577	0.6226914
C	1	120.1	120.1	19.8144	0.0012326 **
A:C	1	0.6	0.6	0.0928	0.7669127
B:C	1	2.0	2.0	0.3299	0.5784103
A:B:C	1	4.5	4.5	0.7423	0.4091189
D	1	6.1	6.1	1.0103	0.3385304
A:D	1	1.1	1.1	0.1856	0.6757693
B:D	1	5.1	5.1	0.8351	0.3823203
A:B:D	1	0.5	0.5	0.0825	0.7798349
C:D	1	1.6	1.6	0.2577	0.6226914
A:C:D	1	10.1	10.1	1.6701	0.2253083
B:C:D	1	72.0	72.0	11.8763	0.0062660 **

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
rep	1	5940.5	5940.5	979.8763	2.6e-11	***
rep:block	6	406.9	67.8	11.1856	0.0006129	***
A	1	171.1	171.1	28.2268	0.0003412	***
B	1	18.0	18.0	2.9691	0.1155937	
A:B	1	1.6	1.6	0.2577	0.6226914	
C	1	120.1	120.1	19.8144	0.0012326	**
A:C	1	0.6	0.6	0.0928	0.7669127	
B:C	1	2.0	2.0	0.3299	0.5784103	
A:B:C	1	4.5	4.5	0.7423	0.4091189	
D	1	6.1	6.1	1.0103	0.3385304	
A:D	1	1.1	1.1	0.1856	0.6757693	
B:D	1	5.1	5.1	0.8351	0.3823203	
A:B:D	1	0.5	0.5	0.0825	0.7798349	
C:D	1	1.6	1.6	0.2577	0.6226914	
A:C:D	1	10.1	10.1	1.6701	0.2253083	
B:C:D	1	72.0	72.0	11.8763	0.0062660	**

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
rep	1	5940.5	5940.5	979.8763	2.6e-11	***
rep:block	6	406.9	67.8	11.1856	0.0006129	***
A	1	171.1	171.1	28.2268	0.0003412	***
B	1	18.0	18.0	2.9691	0.1155937	
A:B	1	1.6	1.6	0.2577	0.6226914	
C	1	120.1	120.1	19.8144	0.0012326	**
A:C	1	0.6	0.6	0.0928	0.7669127	
B:C	1	2.0	2.0	0.3299	0.5784103	
A:B:C	1	4.5	4.5	0.7423	0.4091189	
D	1	6.1	6.1	1.0103	0.3385304	
A:D	1	1.1	1.1	0.1856	0.6757693	
B:D	1	5.1	5.1	0.8351	0.3823203	
A:B:D	1	0.5	0.5	0.0825	0.7798349	
C:D	1	1.6	1.6	0.2577	0.6226914	
A:C:D	1	10.1	10.1	1.6701	0.2253083	
B:C:D	1	72.0	72.0	11.8763	0.0062660	**

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

9.7 Chapter 10

9.7.1 p388

(142) MODEL

```
v2p388 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p388.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p388 = af(v2p388, c("rep", "block", "A", "B"))
GLM(y ~ rep + A*B + rep:block, v2p388) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	11	1136.8	103.343	124.01	3.698e-06 ***
RESIDUALS	6	5.0	0.833		
CORRECTED TOTAL	17	1141.8			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9956209	3.496101	0.9128709	26.11111

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	1	410.89	410.89	493.0667	5.455e-07 ***
A	2	228.11	114.06	136.8667	9.868e-06 ***
B	2	3.44	1.72	2.0667	0.207585
A:B	4	464.22	116.06	139.2667	4.801e-06 ***
rep:block	2	30.11	15.06	18.0667	0.002888 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	1	410.89	410.89	493.0667	5.455e-07 ***
A	2	228.11	114.06	136.8667	9.868e-06 ***
B	2	3.44	1.72	2.0667	0.207585
A:B	2	18.78	9.39	11.2667	0.009298 **
rep:block	2	30.11	15.06	18.0667	0.002888 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rep	1	410.89	410.89	493.0667	5.455e-07 ***
A	2	228.11	114.06	136.8667	9.868e-06 ***
B	2	3.44	1.72	2.0667	0.207585
A:B	2	18.78	9.39	11.2667	0.009298 **
rep:block	2	30.11	15.06	18.0667	0.002888 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

9.8 Chapter 14

9.8.1 p570

(143) MODEL

```
v2p570 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p570.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p570 = af(v2p570, c("A", "B", "C", "D"))
GLM(Y ~ A + B + C + D + A:B + A:C + A:D + B:C + B:D + C:D, v2p570) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	8	22.222	2.7778		
RESIDUALS	0	0.000			
CORRECTED TOTAL	8	22.222			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
1		NA	NA	6.555556

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	2	2.8889	1.4444		
B	2	2.8889	1.4444		
C	2	1.5556	0.7778		
D	2	14.8889	7.4444		
A:B	0				
A:C	0				
A:D	0				
B:C	0				
B:D	0				
C:D	0				

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	0				
B	0				
C	0				
D	0				
A:B	0				
A:C	0				
A:D	0				
B:C	0				
B:D	0				
C:D	0				

```
$`Type III`
CAUTION: Singularity Exists !
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      0
B      0
C      0
D      0
A:B    0
A:C    0
A:D    0
B:C    0
B:D    0
C:D    0
```

9.8.2 p578

(144) MODEL

```
v2p578 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p578.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p578 = af(v2p578, 1:11)
GLM(Y ~ A + B + C + D + E + F + G + H + J + K + L, v2p578) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : Y
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      11      575  52.273
RESIDUALS      0        0
CORRECTED TOTAL 11      575
```

```
$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE Y Mean
      1      NA      NA    25.5
```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A  1    3.000    3.000
B  1   27.000   27.000
C  1   12.000   12.000
D  1   16.333   16.333
E  1  176.333  176.333
F  1  133.333  133.333
G  1    1.333    1.333
H  1   21.333   21.333
J  1  108.000  108.000
K  1    1.333    1.333
L  1   75.000   75.000
```

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	3.000	3.000		
B	1	27.000	27.000		
C	1	12.000	12.000		
D	1	16.333	16.333		
E	1	176.333	176.333		
F	1	133.333	133.333		
G	1	1.333	1.333		
H	1	21.333	21.333		
J	1	108.000	108.000		
K	1	1.333	1.333		
L	1	75.000	75.000		

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	3.000	3.000		
B	1	27.000	27.000		
C	1	12.000	12.000		
D	1	16.333	16.333		
E	1	176.333	176.333		
F	1	133.333	133.333		
G	1	1.333	1.333		
H	1	21.333	21.333		
J	1	108.000	108.000		
K	1	1.333	1.333		
L	1	75.000	75.000		

(145) MODEL

```
GLM(Y ~ E*F + E*J + F*J + E*L + F*L + J*L, v2p578) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	10	574.5	57.45	114.9	0.07249 .
RESIDUALS	1	0.5	0.50		
CORRECTED TOTAL	11	575.0			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
0.9991304	2.772968	0.7071068	25.5

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
E	1	176.333	176.333	352.6667	0.03387	*
F	1	133.333	133.333	266.6667	0.03894	*
E:F	1	65.333	65.333	130.6667	0.05555	.
J	1	66.667	66.667	133.3333	0.05500	.
E:J	1	2.667	2.667	5.3333	0.26015	
F:J	1	112.667	112.667	225.3333	0.04235	*
L	1	10.800	10.800	21.6000	0.13492	
E:L	1	5.486	5.486	10.9714	0.18666	
F:L	1	0.176	0.176	0.3516	0.65925	
J:L	1	1.038	1.038	2.0769	0.38618	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
E	1	61.633	61.633	123.2667	0.05719	.
F	1	75.208	75.208	150.4167	0.05179	.
E:F	1	9.346	9.346	18.6923	0.14470	
J	1	54.675	54.675	109.3500	0.06069	.
E:J	1	0.115	0.115	0.2308	0.71490	
F:J	1	72.115	72.115	144.2308	0.05289	.
L	1	10.800	10.800	21.6000	0.13492	
E:L	1	5.654	5.654	11.3077	0.18402	
F:L	1	0.115	0.115	0.2308	0.71490	
J:L	1	1.038	1.038	2.0769	0.38618	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
E	1	61.038	61.038	122.0769	0.05746	.
F	1	61.038	61.038	122.0769	0.05746	.
E:F	1	9.346	9.346	18.6923	0.14470	
J	1	61.038	61.038	122.0769	0.05746	.
E:J	1	0.115	0.115	0.2308	0.71490	
F:J	1	72.115	72.115	144.2308	0.05289	.
L	1	9.346	9.346	18.6923	0.14470	
E:L	1	5.654	5.654	11.3077	0.18402	
F:L	1	0.115	0.115	0.2308	0.71490	
J:L	1	1.038	1.038	2.0769	0.38618	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

9.9 Chapter 16

9.9.1 p619

(146) MODEL

```
v2p619 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p619.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p619 = af(v2p619, c("A", "B", "C"))
GLM(y ~ A + B + C + A:B, v2p619) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	4	31.429	7.8571		
RESIDUALS	2	0.000	0.0000		
CORRECTED TOTAL	6	31.429			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	y Mean
1	0	0	10.78571	

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	13.7619	13.7619	Inf < 2.2e-16 ***	
B	1	1.6667	1.6667	Inf < 2.2e-16 ***	
C	1	10.0000	10.0000	Inf < 2.2e-16 ***	
A:B	1	6.0000	6.0000	Inf < 2.2e-16 ***	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	19.6	19.6	Inf < 2.2e-16 ***	
B	1	3.6	3.6	Inf < 2.2e-16 ***	
C	1	13.5	13.5	Inf < 2.2e-16 ***	
A:B	1	6.0	6.0	Inf < 2.2e-16 ***	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	24.0	24.0	Inf < 2.2e-16 ***	
B	1	6.0	6.0	Inf < 2.2e-16 ***	
C	1	13.5	13.5	Inf < 2.2e-16 ***	
A:B	1	6.0	6.0	Inf < 2.2e-16 ***	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(147) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ A + B + C + A:C, v2p619) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	4	26.0952	6.5238	2.4464	0.3106
RESIDUALS	2	5.3333	2.6667		
CORRECTED TOTAL	6	31.4286			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.830303	15.14033	1.632993	10.78571

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	13.7619	13.7619	5.1607	0.1511
B	1	1.6667	1.6667	0.6250	0.5120
C	1	10.0000	10.0000	3.7500	0.1924
A:C	1	0.6667	0.6667	0.2500	0.6667

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	19.6000	19.6000	7.35	0.1134
B	1	2.6667	2.6667	1.00	0.4226
C	1	10.0000	10.0000	3.75	0.1924
A:C	1	0.6667	0.6667	0.25	0.6667

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	16.6667	16.6667	6.2500	0.1296
B	1	2.6667	2.6667	1.0000	0.4226
C	1	8.1667	8.1667	3.0625	0.2222
A:C	1	0.6667	0.6667	0.2500	0.6667

(148) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ A + B + C + B:C, v2p619) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	4	26.0952	6.5238	2.4464	0.3106
RESIDUALS	2	5.3333	2.6667		
CORRECTED TOTAL	6	31.4286			

```
$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE    y Mean
0.830303 15.14033 1.632993 10.78571
```

```
$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 13.7619 13.7619  5.1607 0.1511
B      1  1.6667  1.6667  0.6250 0.5120
C      1 10.0000 10.0000  3.7500 0.1924
B:C    1  0.6667  0.6667  0.2500 0.6667
```

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 16.6667 16.6667   6.25 0.1296
B      1  3.6000  3.6000   1.35 0.3652
C      1 10.0000 10.0000   3.75 0.1924
B:C    1  0.6667  0.6667   0.25 0.6667
```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 16.6667 16.6667  6.2500 0.1296
B      1  2.6667  2.6667  1.0000 0.4226
C      1  8.1667  8.1667  3.0625 0.2222
B:C    1  0.6667  0.6667  0.2500 0.6667
```

9.9.2 p626

(149) MODEL

```
v2p626 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p626.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p626 = af(v2p626, c("A", "B", "C"))
GLM(y ~ A + B + C + A:B, v2p626) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : y
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      4 42.092 10.5231  22.002 0.04395 *
RESIDUALS   2  0.957  0.4783
CORRECTED TOTAL 6 43.049
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE    y Mean
0.9777801 6.217804 0.6915708 11.12243
```

```

$`Type I`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A   1 16.2088 16.2088  33.890 0.02826 *
B   1  4.8150  4.8150  10.068 0.08662 .
C   1 15.7339 15.7339  32.898 0.02908 *
A:B  1  5.3346  5.3346  11.154 0.07916 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type II`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A   1 25.4131 25.4131  53.136 0.01830 *
B   1  8.6630  8.6630  18.113 0.05102 .
C   1 19.5193 19.5193  40.812 0.02364 *
A:B  1  5.3346  5.3346  11.154 0.07916 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type III`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A   1 29.7950 29.7950  62.297 0.01568 *
B   1 11.7460 11.7460  24.559 0.03839 *
C   1 19.5193 19.5193  40.812 0.02364 *
A:B  1  5.3346  5.3346  11.154 0.07916 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

(150) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ A + B + C + A:C, v2p626) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	4	39.229	9.8072	5.1346	0.1696
RESIDUALS	2	3.820	1.9100		
CORRECTED TOTAL	6	43.049			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9112627	12.42564	1.382033	11.12243

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	16.2088	16.2088	8.4862	0.1004
B	1	4.8150	4.8150	2.5209	0.2533


```
C      1 15.7339 15.7339  8.2376 0.1030
A:C    1  2.4711  2.4711  1.2937 0.3733
```

\$`Type II`

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 25.4131 25.4131 13.3052 0.06762 .
B      1  6.0361  6.0361  3.1602 0.21743
C      1 15.7339 15.7339  8.2376 0.10298
A:C    1  2.4711  2.4711  1.2937 0.37327
```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 20.1428 20.1428 10.5459 0.08317 .
B      1  6.0361  6.0361  3.1602 0.21743
C      1 11.8863 11.8863  6.2232 0.13007
A:C    1  2.4711  2.4711  1.2937 0.37327
```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(151) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ A + B + C + B:C, v2p626) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      4 37.340  9.3349  3.2701 0.2477
RESIDUALS   2  5.709  2.8546
CORRECTED TOTAL 6 43.049
```

\$Fitness

```
R-square Coef Var Root MSE    y Mean
0.8673781 15.19055 1.689558 11.12243
```

\$`Type I`

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 16.2088 16.2088  5.6781 0.1400
B      1  4.8150  4.8150  1.6867 0.3236
C      1 15.7339 15.7339  5.5118 0.1434
B:C    1  0.5819  0.5819  0.2038 0.6959
```

\$`Type II`

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 21.9995 21.9995  7.7067 0.1090
B      1  8.6630  8.6630  3.0347 0.2236
```

```
C      1 15.7339 15.7339  5.5118 0.1434
B:C    1  0.5819  0.5819  0.2038 0.6959
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 21.9995 21.9995  7.7067 0.1090
B      1  7.0709  7.0709  2.4770 0.2562
C      1 13.3221 13.3221  4.6669 0.1633
B:C    1  0.5819  0.5819  0.2038 0.6959
```

9.10 Chapter 17

9.10.1 p642

(152) MODEL

```
v2p642 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p642.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p642 = af(v2p642, 2:11)
GLM(Y ~ A + B + C + D + E + F + G, v2p642) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : Y
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      7   11.0  1.57143   1.6688 0.1646
RESIDUALS  24   22.6  0.94167
CORRECTED TOTAL 31   33.6
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
R-square Coef Var  Root MSE Y Mean
0.327381 43.12867 0.9703951  2.25
```

```
$`Type I`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 5.7800  5.7800  6.1381 0.02066 *
B      1 0.1800  0.1800  0.1912 0.66587
C      1 0.1250  0.1250  0.1327 0.71879
D      1 2.5312  2.5312  2.6881 0.11415
E      1 0.6613  0.6613  0.7022 0.41031
F      1 0.0112  0.0112  0.0119 0.91387
G      1 1.7113  1.7113  1.8173 0.19023
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

```
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A      1 5.7800  5.7800  6.1381 0.02066 *
```

```

B 1 0.1800 0.1800 0.1912 0.66587
C 1 0.1250 0.1250 0.1327 0.71879
D 1 2.5312 2.5312 2.6881 0.11415
E 1 0.6613 0.6613 0.7022 0.41031
F 1 0.0112 0.0112 0.0119 0.91387
G 1 1.7113 1.7113 1.8173 0.19023

```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	5.7800	5.7800	6.1381	0.02066 *
B	1	0.1800	0.1800	0.1912	0.66587
C	1	0.1250	0.1250	0.1327	0.71879
D	1	2.5312	2.5312	2.6881	0.11415
E	1	0.6613	0.6613	0.7022	0.41031
F	1	0.0112	0.0112	0.0119	0.91387
G	1	1.7113	1.7113	1.8173	0.19023

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

(153) MODEL

```
GLM(log(S) ~ A + B + C + D + E + F + G, v2p642) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : log(S)

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	7	266.43	38.062		
RESIDUALS	24	0.00	0.000		
CORRECTED TOTAL	31	266.43			

\$Fitness

	R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	log(S)	Mean
1		0		0	-2.233358	

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	1.511	1.511	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
B	1	0.600	0.600	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
C	1	0.284	0.284	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
D	1	0.384	0.384	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
E	1	0.741	0.741	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
F	1	261.783	261.783	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
G	1	1.127	1.127	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	1.511	1.511	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
B	1	0.600	0.600	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
C	1	0.284	0.284	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
D	1	0.384	0.384	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
E	1	0.741	0.741	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
F	1	261.783	261.783	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
G	1	1.127	1.127	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	1.511	1.511	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
B	1	0.600	0.600	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
C	1	0.284	0.284	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
D	1	0.384	0.384	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
E	1	0.741	0.741	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
F	1	261.783	261.783	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***
G	1	1.127	1.127	Inf	< 2.2e-16 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

9.11 Chapter 19

9.11.1 p700

(154) MODEL

```
v2p700 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p700.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p700 = af(v2p700, 2:5)
GLM(Y ~ P + S + T + C, v2p700) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : Y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	12	378.80	31.5670	57.256	0.003319 **
RESIDUALS	3	1.65	0.5513		
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	380.46			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Y Mean
----------	----------	----------	--------

```
0.9956526 3.781124 0.7425182 19.6375
```

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P	3	53.888	17.963	32.580	0.008646 **
S	3	154.508	51.503	93.414	0.001845 **
T	3	149.848	49.949	90.597	0.001930 **
C	3	20.561	6.854	12.431	0.033708 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P	2	2.220	1.110	2.0133	0.278974
S	3	111.966	37.322	67.6941	0.002969 **
T	3	161.828	53.943	97.8403	0.001722 **
C	3	20.561	6.854	12.4311	0.033708 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```
CAUTION: Singularity Exists !
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P	2	2.220	1.110	2.0133	0.278974
S	3	111.966	37.322	67.6941	0.002969 **
T	3	161.828	53.943	97.8403	0.001722 **
C	3	20.561	6.854	12.4311	0.033708 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

9.11.2 p703

(155) MODEL

```
v2p703 = read.table("C:/G/Rt/Kemp/v2p703.txt", head=TRUE)
v2p703$C = ifelse(v2p703$C == 0, 4, v2p703$C)
v2p703 = af(v2p703, 2:5)
GLM(Y ~ P + S + T + C, v2p703) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : Y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	13	385.18	29.6293	21.766	0.0005673 ***
RESIDUALS	6	8.17	1.3613		
CORRECTED TOTAL	19	393.35			

```
---
```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square Coef Var Root MSE Y Mean
0.9792359 5.99551 1.166726 19.46

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P	4	56.408	14.102	10.3596	0.0073255 **
S	3	119.260	39.753	29.2036	0.0005620 ***
T	3	190.430	63.477	46.6312	0.0001498 ***
C	3	19.083	6.361	4.6728	0.0518237 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P	4	52.288	13.072	9.6028	0.0088641 **
S	3	167.414	55.805	40.9952	0.0002163 ***
T	3	190.430	63.477	46.6312	0.0001498 ***
C	3	19.083	6.361	4.6728	0.0518237 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
P	4	52.287	13.072	9.6028	0.0088641 **
S	3	167.414	55.805	40.9952	0.0002163 ***
T	3	190.430	63.477	46.6312	0.0001498 ***
C	3	19.083	6.361	4.6728	0.0518237 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

10 Lawson - DAE with SAS

Reference

- Lawson J. Design and Analysis of Experiments with SAS. Taylor and Francis Group. 2010.

```
require(daewr)
```

10.1 Chapter 2

10.1.1 p22

(156) MODEL

```
GLM(height ~ time, bread) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : height
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	2	21.573	10.7865	4.6022	0.042 *
RESIDUALS	9	21.094	2.3438		
CORRECTED TOTAL	11	42.667			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

	R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	height Mean
	0.5056152	20.87633	1.530931	7.333333

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
time	2	21.573	10.787	4.6022	0.042 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
time	2	21.573	10.787	4.6022	0.042 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
time	2	21.573	10.787	4.6022	0.042 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

10.1.2 p32

(157) MODEL

```
GLM(height^(1 - 1.294869) ~ time, bread) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : height^(1 - 1.294869)

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	2	0.0130560	0.0065280	5.9356	0.02271 *
RESIDUALS	9	0.0098983	0.0010998		
CORRECTED TOTAL	11	0.0229544			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	height^(1 - 1.294869)	Mean
0.5687825	5.890685	0.03316344		0.5629811

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
time	2	0.013056	0.006528	5.9356	0.02271 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
time	2	0.013056	0.006528	5.9356	0.02271 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
time	2	0.013056	0.006528	5.9356	0.02271 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

10.1.3 p42

(158) MODEL

```
GLM(yield ~ treat, sugarbeet) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : yield

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
--	----	--------	---------	---------	--------


```

MODEL          3 291.00  97.002    45.9 1.718e-07 ***
RESIDUALS       14  29.59   2.113
CORRECTED TOTAL 17 320.59
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$Fitness
  R-square Coef Var Root MSE yield Mean
0.9077128 3.182182 1.453727  45.68333

$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
treat  3    291   97.002    45.9 1.718e-07 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
treat  3    291   97.002    45.9 1.718e-07 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
treat  3    291   97.002    45.9 1.718e-07 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

10.2 Chapter 3

10.2.1 p63

(159) MODEL

```
GLM(CO ~ Eth + Ratio + Eth:Ratio, COdata) # OK
```

```

$ANOVA
Response : CO
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL    8 1654.0  206.750   40.016 3.861e-06 ***
RESIDUALS  9   46.5    5.167
CORRECTED TOTAL 17 1700.5
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

$Fitness

```

```

R-square Coef Var Root MSE CO Mean
0.9726551 3.120865 2.27303 72.83333

```

```
$`Type I`
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
Eth      2    324    162.0   31.355 8.790e-05 ***
Ratio    2    652    326.0   63.097 5.067e-06 ***
Eth:Ratio 4    678    169.5   32.806 2.240e-05 ***
---

```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
Eth      2    324    162.0   31.355 8.790e-05 ***
Ratio    2    652    326.0   63.097 5.067e-06 ***
Eth:Ratio 4    678    169.5   32.806 2.240e-05 ***
---

```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
Eth      2    324    162.0   31.355 8.790e-05 ***
Ratio    2    652    326.0   63.097 5.067e-06 ***
Eth:Ratio 4    678    169.5   32.806 2.240e-05 ***
---

```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
(160) MODEL
```

```
GLM(CO ~ Ratio + Eth + Ratio:Eth, COdata) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : CO
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      8 1654.0  206.750   40.016 3.861e-06 ***
RESIDUALS   9   46.5    5.167
CORRECTED TOTAL 17 1700.5
---

```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```

R-square Coef Var Root MSE CO Mean
0.9726551 3.120865 2.27303 72.83333

```

```
$`Type I`
```

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
Ratio    2    652    326.0   63.097 5.067e-06 ***

```

```

Eth          2      324    162.0   31.355 8.790e-05 ***
Ratio:Eth    4      678    169.5   32.806 2.240e-05 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
Ratio    2      652    326.0   63.097 5.067e-06 ***
Eth       2      324    162.0   31.355 8.790e-05 ***
Ratio:Eth 4      678    169.5   32.806 2.240e-05 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
Ratio    2      652    326.0   63.097 5.067e-06 ***
Eth       2      324    162.0   31.355 8.790e-05 ***
Ratio:Eth 4      678    169.5   32.806 2.240e-05 ***
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

10.2.2 p74

(161) MODEL

```
GLM(CO ~ Eth + Ratio + Eth:Ratio, COdata[-18,]) # OK
```

```

$ANOVA
Response : CO
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      8 1423.0  177.879   31.978 2.749e-05 ***
RESIDUALS   8   44.5    5.563
CORRECTED TOTAL 16 1467.5
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE  CO Mean
0.9696769 3.199874 2.358495 73.70588

```

```

$`Type I`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
Eth     2 472.66   236.33   42.486 5.482e-05 ***
Ratio   2 395.33   197.66   35.535 0.0001048 ***
Eth:Ratio 4 555.04   138.76   24.945 0.0001427 ***
---

```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Eth	2	398.26	199.13	35.799	0.0001020 ***
Ratio	2	395.33	197.66	35.535	0.0001048 ***
Eth:Ratio	4	555.04	138.76	24.945	0.0001427 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Eth	2	319.45	159.73	28.715	0.0002235 ***
Ratio	2	511.45	255.73	45.973	4.105e-05 ***
Eth:Ratio	4	555.04	138.76	24.945	0.0001427 ***

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

10.2.3 p91

(162) MODEL

```
volt$XA = (as.numeric(as.character(volt$A)) - 27)/5
volt$XB = (as.numeric(as.character(volt$B)) - 2.75)/2.25
volt$XC = (as.numeric(as.character(volt$C)) - 2.75)/2.25
GLM(y ~ XA + XB + XC + XA:XB + XA:XC + XB:XC + XA:XB:XC, volt) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	7	8843.4	1263.35	3.8686	0.0385 *
RESIDUALS	8	2612.5	326.56		
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	11455.9			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.7719523	2.702969	18.07104	668.5625

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
XA	1	4522.6	4522.6	13.8490	0.005859 **
XB	1	14.1	14.1	0.0431	0.840793
XC	1	473.1	473.1	1.4486	0.263154
XA:XB	1	715.6	715.6	2.1912	0.177071

```

XA:XC      1 2525.1 2525.1 7.7322 0.023899 *
XB:XC      1  52.6   52.6 0.1610 0.698780
XA:XB:XC   1  540.6  540.6 1.6553 0.234218
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
XA      1 4522.6  4522.6 13.8490 0.005859 **
XB      1  14.1   14.1  0.0431 0.840793
XC      1  473.1   473.1  1.4486 0.263154
XA:XB    1  715.6   715.6  2.1912 0.177071
XA:XC    1 2525.1  2525.1  7.7322 0.023899 *
XB:XC    1  52.6    52.6  0.1610 0.698780
XA:XB:XC  1  540.6   540.6  1.6553 0.234218
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
XA      1 4522.6  4522.6 13.8490 0.005859 **
XB      1  14.1   14.1  0.0431 0.840793
XC      1  473.1   473.1  1.4486 0.263154
XA:XB    1  715.6   715.6  2.1912 0.177071
XA:XC    1 2525.1  2525.1  7.7322 0.023899 *
XB:XC    1  52.6    52.6  0.1610 0.698780
XA:XB:XC  1  540.6   540.6  1.6553 0.234218
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

10.2.4 p97

(163) MODEL

```

chem2 = af(chem, c("A","B","C","D"))
GLM(y ~ A*B*C*D, chem2) # OK

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : y
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      15 6369.4  424.63
RESIDUALS    0    0.0
CORRECTED TOTAL 15 6369.4

```

```

$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE y Mean

```

1 NA NA 62.3125

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	637.6	637.6		
B	1	5076.6	5076.6		
A:B	1	451.6	451.6		
C	1	0.6	0.6		
A:C	1	10.6	10.6		
B:C	1	1.6	1.6		
A:B:C	1	0.6	0.6		
D	1	7.6	7.6		
A:D	1	68.1	68.1		
B:D	1	0.1	0.1		
A:B:D	1	7.6	7.6		
C:D	1	7.6	7.6		
A:C:D	1	95.1	95.1		
B:C:D	1	3.1	3.1		
A:B:C:D	1	1.6	1.6		

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	637.6	637.6		
B	1	5076.6	5076.6		
A:B	1	451.6	451.6		
C	1	0.6	0.6		
A:C	1	10.6	10.6		
B:C	1	1.6	1.6		
A:B:C	1	0.6	0.6		
D	1	7.6	7.6		
A:D	1	68.1	68.1		
B:D	1	0.1	0.1		
A:B:D	1	7.6	7.6		
C:D	1	7.6	7.6		
A:C:D	1	95.1	95.1		
B:C:D	1	3.1	3.1		
A:B:C:D	1	1.6	1.6		

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	637.6	637.6		
B	1	5076.6	5076.6		
A:B	1	451.6	451.6		
C	1	0.6	0.6		
A:C	1	10.6	10.6		
B:C	1	1.6	1.6		
A:B:C	1	0.6	0.6		
D	1	7.6	7.6		

A:D	1	68.1	68.1
B:D	1	0.1	0.1
A:B:D	1	7.6	7.6
C:D	1	7.6	7.6
A:C:D	1	95.1	95.1
B:C:D	1	3.1	3.1
A:B:C:D	1	1.6	1.6

10.2.5 p104

(164) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ A*B*C*D, BoxM) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	15	207.1	13.807		
RESIDUALS	0	0.0			
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	207.1			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	y Mean
1	NA	NA	48.245	

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	2.560	2.560		
B	1	71.234	71.234		
A:B	1	3.312	3.312		
C	1	55.056	55.056		
A:C	1	24.800	24.800		
B:C	1	2.560	2.560		
A:B:C	1	5.760	5.760		
D	1	4.080	4.080		
A:D	1	1.346	1.346		
B:D	1	5.570	5.570		
A:B:D	1	2.074	2.074		
C:D	1	8.880	8.880		
A:C:D	1	0.640	0.640		
B:C:D	1	9.986	9.986		
A:B:C:D	1	9.242	9.242		

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	2.560	2.560		

B	1	71.234	71.234
A:B	1	3.312	3.312
C	1	55.056	55.056
A:C	1	24.800	24.800
B:C	1	2.560	2.560
A:B:C	1	5.760	5.760
D	1	4.080	4.080
A:D	1	1.346	1.346
B:D	1	5.570	5.570
A:B:D	1	2.074	2.074
C:D	1	8.880	8.880
A:C:D	1	0.640	0.640
B:C:D	1	9.986	9.986
A:B:C:D	1	9.242	9.242

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	2.560	2.560		
B	1	71.234	71.234		
A:B	1	3.312	3.312		
C	1	55.056	55.056		
A:C	1	24.800	24.800		
B:C	1	2.560	2.560		
A:B:C	1	5.760	5.760		
D	1	4.080	4.080		
A:D	1	1.346	1.346		
B:D	1	5.570	5.570		
A:B:D	1	2.074	2.074		
C:D	1	8.880	8.880		
A:C:D	1	0.640	0.640		
B:C:D	1	9.986	9.986		
A:B:C:D	1	9.242	9.242		

10.3 Chapter 4

10.3.1 p122

(165) MODEL

```
GLM(rate ~ rat + dose, drug) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : rate

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	13	2.12867	0.163744	19.613	1.59e-12 ***
RESIDUALS	36	0.30055	0.008349		

CORRECTED TOTAL 49 2.42922

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	rate	Mean
0.8762762	9.994644	0.09137104		0.9142

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rat	9	1.66846	0.18538	22.205	3.749e-12 ***
dose	4	0.46021	0.11505	13.781	6.535e-07 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rat	9	1.66846	0.18538	22.205	3.749e-12 ***
dose	4	0.46021	0.11505	13.781	6.535e-07 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
rat	9	1.66846	0.18538	22.205	3.749e-12 ***
dose	4	0.46021	0.11505	13.781	6.535e-07 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

10.3.2 p127

(166) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ block + treat + strain + treat:strain, bha) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	8	543.22	67.902	26.203	0.0001507 ***
RESIDUALS	7	18.14	2.591		
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	561.36			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y	Mean
----------	----------	----------	---	------

0.9676855 12.39493 1.609791 12.9875

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	1	47.61	47.61	18.3721	0.003627 **
treat	1	422.30	422.30	162.9613	4.194e-06 ***
strain	3	32.96	10.99	4.2399	0.052741 .
treat:strain	3	40.34	13.45	5.1892	0.033685 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	1	47.61	47.61	18.3721	0.003627 **
treat	1	422.30	422.30	162.9613	4.194e-06 ***
strain	3	32.96	10.99	4.2399	0.052741 .
treat:strain	3	40.34	13.45	5.1892	0.033685 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
block	1	47.61	47.61	18.3721	0.003627 **
treat	1	422.30	422.30	162.9613	4.194e-06 ***
strain	3	32.96	10.99	4.2399	0.052741 .
treat:strain	3	40.34	13.45	5.1892	0.033685 *

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

10.3.3 p129

(167) MODEL

```
GLM(cdistance ~ id + teehgt, rcb) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : cdistance

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	10	126465	12646.5	161.72	< 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS	124	9697	78.2		
CORRECTED TOTAL	134	136162			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square Coef Var Root MSE cdistance Mean

0.9287846 5.013727 8.8431 176.3778

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
id	8	124741	15593	199.394	< 2.2e-16 ***
teehgt	2	1724	862	11.023	3.926e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
id	8	124741	15593	199.394	< 2.2e-16 ***
teehgt	2	1724	862	11.023	3.926e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
id	8	124741	15593	199.394	< 2.2e-16 ***
teehgt	2	1724	862	11.023	3.926e-05 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

10.3.4 p136

(168) MODEL

```
GLM(AUC ~ Subject + Period + Treat, bioeqv) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : AUC

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	6	174461	29077	0.1315	0.9774
RESIDUALS	2	442158	221079		
CORRECTED TOTAL	8	616618			

\$Fitness

	R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	AUC Mean
	0.2829314	41.18855	470.1902	1141.556

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Subject	2	114264	57132	0.2584	0.7946
Period	2	45196	22598	0.1022	0.9073
Treat	2	15000	7500	0.0339	0.9672

```
$`Type II`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
Subject 2 114264   57132   0.2584 0.7946
Period  2  45196   22598   0.1022 0.9073
Treat   2  15000    7500   0.0339 0.9672
```

```
$`Type III`
      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
Subject 2 114264   57132   0.2584 0.7946
Period  2  45196   22598   0.1022 0.9073
Treat   2  15000    7500   0.0339 0.9672
```

10.4 Chapter 5

10.4.1 p152

(169) MODEL

```
GLM(conc ~ lab, Apo) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : conc
```

```
      Df   Sum Sq   Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      3 0.092233 0.0307444  42.107 4.009e-10 ***
RESIDUALS  26 0.018984 0.0007302
CORRECTED TOTAL 29 0.111217
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

```
  R-square Coef Var   Root MSE conc Mean
0.8293064 2.367047 0.02702142  1.141567
```

```
$`Type I`
```

```
      Df   Sum Sq   Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
lab    3 0.092233 0.0307444  42.107 4.009e-10 ***
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

```
      Df   Sum Sq   Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
lab    3 0.092233 0.0307444  42.107 4.009e-10 ***
```

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
lab	3	0.092233	0.030744	42.107	4.009e-10 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

10.4.2 p181

(170) MODEL

```
GLM(residue ~ form + tech + form:tech + plot:form:tech, pesticide) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : residue

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	7	0.036857	0.0052653	11.804	0.001187 **
RESIDUALS	8	0.003569	0.0004461		
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	0.040426			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	residue Mean
0.9117275	6.671729	0.02112019	0.3165625

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
form	1	0.000018	0.000018	0.0405	0.84554
tech	1	0.032310	0.032310	72.4339	2.789e-05 ***
form:tech	1	0.002186	0.002186	4.8997	0.05776 .
form:tech:plot	4	0.002344	0.000586	1.3136	0.34317

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
form	1	0.000018	0.000018	0.0405	0.84554
tech	1	0.032310	0.032310	72.4339	2.789e-05 ***
form:tech	1	0.002186	0.002186	4.8997	0.05776 .
form:tech:plot	4	0.002344	0.000586	1.3136	0.34317

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
form	1	0.000018	0.000018	0.0405	0.84554
tech	1	0.032310	0.032310	72.4339	2.789e-05 ***

```

form:tech      1 0.002186 0.002186  4.8997  0.05776 .
form:tech:plot  4 0.002344 0.000586  1.3136  0.34317
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

10.5 Chapter 7

10.5.1 p260

(171) MODEL

```
GLM(score ~ recipe + panelist, taste) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : score

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	14	28.458	2.03274	2.661	0.0719 .
RESIDUALS	9	6.875	0.76389		
CORRECTED TOTAL	23	35.333			

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	score Mean
0.8054245	14.98298	0.8740074	5.833333

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
recipe	3	21.0000	7.000	9.1636	0.004246 **
panelist	11	7.4583	0.678	0.8876	0.581099

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
recipe	3	9.1250	3.04167	3.9818	0.04649 *
panelist	11	7.4583	0.67803	0.8876	0.58110

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
recipe	3	9.1250	3.04167	3.9818	0.04649 *
panelist	11	7.4583	0.67803	0.8876	0.58110

```

---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

10.5.2 p262

(172) MODEL

```
GLM(pressure ~ Block + Treatment, BPmonitor) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : pressure

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	8	321.00	40.125	4.4174	0.1245
RESIDUALS	3	27.25	9.083		
CORRECTED TOTAL	11	348.25			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	pressure Mean
0.9217516	3.876343	3.013857	77.75

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Block	5	73.75	14.750	1.6239	0.36606
Treatment	3	247.25	82.417	9.0734	0.05149 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Block	5	83.25	16.650	1.8330	0.32772
Treatment	3	247.25	82.417	9.0734	0.05149 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Block	5	83.25	16.650	1.8330	0.32772
Treatment	3	247.25	82.417	9.0734	0.05149 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

10.5.3 p276

(173) MODEL

```
GLM(weight ~ Blocks + A + B + C + D + E + F + G + H, Bff) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : weight

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	15	158.37	10.558		
RESIDUALS	0	0.00			
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	158.37			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef	Var	Root	MSE	weight	Mean
1		NA		NA		5.925625

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Blocks	7	30.567	4.367		
A	1	21.879	21.879		
B	1	8.338	8.338		
C	1	6.213	6.213		
D	1	12.870	12.870		
E	1	0.098	0.098		
F	1	1.260	1.260		
G	1	71.868	71.868		
H	1	5.279	5.279		

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Blocks	7	30.567	4.367		
A	1	21.879	21.879		
B	1	8.338	8.338		
C	1	6.213	6.213		
D	1	12.870	12.870		
E	1	0.098	0.098		
F	1	1.260	1.260		
G	1	71.868	71.868		
H	1	5.279	5.279		

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Blocks	7	30.567	4.367		
A	1	21.879	21.879		
B	1	8.338	8.338		
C	1	6.213	6.213		
D	1	12.870	12.870		
E	1	0.098	0.098		
F	1	1.260	1.260		
G	1	71.868	71.868		
H	1	5.279	5.279		

10.6 Chapter 8

10.6.1 p315

(174) MODEL

```
GLM(ys ~ Block + A*B + Block:A*B + C*D + A:C + A:D + B:C + B:D + A:B:C + A:B:D +  
      A:C:D + B:C:D + A:B:C:D, sausage) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : ys

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	19	0.064059	0.0033715	14.134	1.74e-05 ***
RESIDUALS	12	0.002862	0.0002385		
CORRECTED TOTAL	31	0.066922			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	ys Mean
0.9572262	0.7632948	0.01544479	2.023438

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Block	1	0.000903	0.000903	3.7860	0.075482 .
A	1	0.045753	0.045753	191.8035	9.647e-09 ***
B	1	0.002628	0.002628	11.0175	0.006119 **
A:B	1	0.001128	0.001128	4.7293	0.050371 .
Block:A:B	3	0.005484	0.001828	7.6638	0.004007 **
C	1	0.003828	0.003828	16.0480	0.001743 **
D	1	0.000528	0.000528	2.2140	0.162566
C:D	1	0.000253	0.000253	1.0611	0.323272
A:C	1	0.000153	0.000153	0.6419	0.438593
A:D	1	0.000903	0.000903	3.7860	0.075482 .
B:C	1	0.000078	0.000078	0.3275	0.577693
B:D	1	0.000253	0.000253	1.0611	0.323272
A:B:C	1	0.001378	0.001378	5.7773	0.033299 *
A:B:D	1	0.000703	0.000703	2.9476	0.111680
A:C:D	1	0.000028	0.000028	0.1179	0.737260
B:C:D	1	0.000028	0.000028	0.1179	0.737260
A:B:C:D	1	0.000028	0.000028	0.1179	0.737260

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Block	1	0.000903	0.000903	3.7860	0.075482 .

```

A          1 0.045753 0.045753 191.8035 9.647e-09 ***
B          1 0.002628 0.002628  11.0175 0.006119 **
A:B        1 0.001128 0.001128   4.7293 0.050371 .
Block:A:B  3 0.005484 0.001828   7.6638 0.004007 **
C          1 0.003828 0.003828  16.0480 0.001743 **
D          1 0.000528 0.000528   2.2140 0.162566
C:D        1 0.000253 0.000253   1.0611 0.323272
A:C        1 0.000153 0.000153   0.6419 0.438593
A:D        1 0.000903 0.000903   3.7860 0.075482 .
B:C        1 0.000078 0.000078   0.3275 0.577693
B:D        1 0.000253 0.000253   1.0611 0.323272
A:B:C      1 0.001378 0.001378   5.7773 0.033299 *
A:B:D      1 0.000703 0.000703   2.9476 0.111680
A:C:D      1 0.000028 0.000028   0.1179 0.737260
B:C:D      1 0.000028 0.000028   0.1179 0.737260
A:B:C:D    1 0.000028 0.000028   0.1179 0.737260
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

```

      Df    Sum Sq  Mean Sq  F value    Pr(>F)
Block   1 0.000903 0.000903   3.7860 0.075482 .
A       1 0.045753 0.045753 191.8035 9.647e-09 ***
B       1 0.002628 0.002628  11.0175 0.006119 **
A:B     1 0.001128 0.001128   4.7293 0.050371 .
Block:A:B 3 0.005484 0.001828   7.6638 0.004007 **
C       1 0.003828 0.003828  16.0480 0.001743 **
D       1 0.000528 0.000528   2.2140 0.162566
C:D     1 0.000253 0.000253   1.0611 0.323272
A:C     1 0.000153 0.000153   0.6419 0.438593
A:D     1 0.000903 0.000903   3.7860 0.075482 .
B:C     1 0.000078 0.000078   0.3275 0.577693
B:D     1 0.000253 0.000253   1.0611 0.323272
A:B:C   1 0.001378 0.001378   5.7773 0.033299 *
A:B:D   1 0.000703 0.000703   2.9476 0.111680
A:C:D   1 0.000028 0.000028   0.1179 0.737260
B:C:D   1 0.000028 0.000028   0.1179 0.737260
A:B:C:D 1 0.000028 0.000028   0.1179 0.737260
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

10.6.2 p320

(175) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ A*B*C*D*E, plasma) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	31	6672.9	215.26		
RESIDUALS	0	0.0			
CORRECTED TOTAL	31	6672.9			

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef	Var	Root MSE	y Mean
1	NA	NA	NA	40.98125

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	1118.65	1118.65		
B	1	142.81	142.81		
A:B	1	141.96	141.96		
C	1	91.80	91.80		
A:C	1	70.81	70.81		
B:C	1	5.78	5.78		
A:B:C	1	65.55	65.55		
D	1	1824.08	1824.08		
A:D	1	2194.53	2194.53		
B:D	1	87.78	87.78		
A:B:D	1	87.12	87.12		
C:D	1	22.45	22.45		
A:C:D	1	42.78	42.78		
B:C:D	1	12.25	12.25		
A:B:C:D	1	375.38	375.38		
E	1	78.75	78.75		
A:E	1	278.48	278.48		
B:E	1	0.72	0.72		
A:B:E	1	0.10	0.10		
C:E	1	0.15	0.15		
A:C:E	1	0.24	0.24		
B:C:E	1	6.48	6.48		
A:B:C:E	1	1.53	1.53		
D:E	1	8.40	8.40		
A:D:E	1	5.28	5.28		
B:D:E	1	0.28	0.28		
A:B:D:E	1	0.60	0.60		
C:D:E	1	0.85	0.85		
A:C:D:E	1	0.55	0.55		
B:C:D:E	1	6.30	6.30		
A:B:C:D:E	1	0.50	0.50		

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	1118.65	1118.65		
B	1	142.81	142.81		
A:B	1	141.96	141.96		
C	1	91.80	91.80		
A:C	1	70.81	70.81		
B:C	1	5.78	5.78		
A:B:C	1	65.55	65.55		
D	1	1824.08	1824.08		
A:D	1	2194.53	2194.53		
B:D	1	87.78	87.78		
A:B:D	1	87.12	87.12		
C:D	1	22.45	22.45		
A:C:D	1	42.78	42.78		
B:C:D	1	12.25	12.25		
A:B:C:D	1	375.38	375.38		
E	1	78.75	78.75		
A:E	1	278.48	278.48		
B:E	1	0.72	0.72		
A:B:E	1	0.10	0.10		
C:E	1	0.15	0.15		
A:C:E	1	0.24	0.24		
B:C:E	1	6.48	6.48		
A:B:C:E	1	1.53	1.53		
D:E	1	8.40	8.40		
A:D:E	1	5.28	5.28		
B:D:E	1	0.28	0.28		
A:B:D:E	1	0.60	0.60		
C:D:E	1	0.85	0.85		
A:C:D:E	1	0.55	0.55		
B:C:D:E	1	6.30	6.30		
A:B:C:D:E	1	0.50	0.50		

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	1118.64	1118.64		
B	1	142.80	142.80		
A:B	1	141.96	141.96		
C	1	91.80	91.80		
A:C	1	70.81	70.81		
B:C	1	5.78	5.78		
A:B:C	1	65.55	65.55		
D	1	1824.08	1824.08		
A:D	1	2194.53	2194.53		
B:D	1	87.78	87.78		
A:B:D	1	87.12	87.12		
C:D	1	22.45	22.45		

A:C:D	1	42.78	42.78
B:C:D	1	12.25	12.25
A:B:C:D	1	375.38	375.38
E	1	78.75	78.75
A:E	1	278.48	278.48
B:E	1	0.72	0.72
A:B:E	1	0.10	0.10
C:E	1	0.15	0.15
A:C:E	1	0.24	0.24
B:C:E	1	6.48	6.48
A:B:C:E	1	1.53	1.53
D:E	1	8.40	8.40
A:D:E	1	5.28	5.28
B:D:E	1	0.28	0.28
A:B:D:E	1	0.60	0.60
C:D:E	1	0.85	0.85
A:C:D:E	1	0.55	0.55
B:C:D:E	1	6.30	6.30
A:B:C:D:E	1	0.50	0.50

10.6.3 p335

(176) MODEL

```

gear$A = as.numeric(as.character(gear$A))
gear$B = as.numeric(as.character(gear$B))
gear$C = as.numeric(as.character(gear$C))
gear$P = as.numeric(as.character(gear$P))
gear$Q = as.numeric(as.character(gear$Q))
REG(y ~ A*B*C + P + Q + A:P + A:Q + B:P + B:Q + C:P + C:Q, gear) # OK

```

	Estimate	Std. Error	Df	t value	Pr(> t)
(Intercept)	15.4062		0		
A	-4.9062		0		
B	-0.1562		0		
A:B	0.5312		0		
C	3.9688		0		
A:C	2.9062		0		
B:C	0.4062		0		
A:B:C	0.5938		0		
P	-2.3438		0		
Q	-3.4062		0		
A:P	-0.9062		0		
A:Q	-0.3438		0		
B:P	1.0938		0		
B:Q	0.1562		0		

C:P	-0.2812	0
C:Q	0.7812	0

10.7 Chapter 9

10.7.1 p349

(177) MODEL

```
GLM(pl ~ Subject + Period + Treat, antifungal) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : pl

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	18	118.558	6.5866	1.4435	0.2388
RESIDUALS	15	68.444	4.5630		
CORRECTED TOTAL	33	187.002			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	pl Mean
0.6339915	16.23328	2.136109	13.15882

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Subject	16	114.642	7.1651	1.5703	0.1942
Period	1	0.922	0.9224	0.2021	0.6594
Treat	1	2.993	2.9932	0.6560	0.4306

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Subject	16	114.642	7.1651	1.5703	0.1942
Period	1	0.734	0.7344	0.1609	0.6939
Treat	1	2.993	2.9932	0.6560	0.4306

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Subject	16	114.642	7.1651	1.5703	0.1942
Period	1	0.734	0.7344	0.1609	0.6939
Treat	1	2.993	2.9932	0.6560	0.4306

10.7.2 p355

(178) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ Group + Subject:Group + Period + Treat + Carry, bioequiv) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	39	417852	10714.1	20.367	< 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS	68	35772	526.1		
CORRECTED TOTAL	107	453624			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9211408	22.62287	22.93611	101.3846

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Group	1	43335	43335	82.3763	2.46e-13 ***
Group:Subject	34	370970	10911	20.7406	< 2.2e-16 ***
Period	2	287	143	0.2723	0.7624
Treat	1	2209	2209	4.1993	0.0443 *
Carry	1	1051	1051	1.9970	0.1622

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Group	1	32616	32616	61.9998	3.712e-11 ***
Group:Subject	34	370970	10911	20.7406	< 2.2e-16 ***
Period	1	38	38	0.0724	0.7888
Treat	1	2209	2209	4.1993	0.0443 *
Carry	1	1051	1051	1.9970	0.1622

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```
CAUTION: Singularity Exists !
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Group	1	32616	32616	61.9998	3.712e-11 ***
Group:Subject	34	370970	10911	20.7406	< 2.2e-16 ***
Period	1	38	38	0.0724	0.7888
Treat	1	2209	2209	4.1993	0.0443 *
Carry	1	1051	1051	1.9970	0.1622

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
(179) MODEL
```

```
GLM(y ~ Subject + Period + Treat + Carry, bioequiv) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : y
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	39	417852	10714.1	20.367	< 2.2e-16 ***
RESIDUALS	68	35772	526.1		
CORRECTED TOTAL	107	453624			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9211408	22.62287	22.93611	101.3846

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Subject	35	414306	11837.3	22.5016	<2e-16 ***
Period	2	287	143.3	0.2723	0.7624
Treat	1	2209	2209.1	4.1993	0.0443 *
Carry	1	1051	1050.6	1.9970	0.1622

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Subject	35	403586	11531.0	21.9194	<2e-16 ***
Period	1	38	38.1	0.0724	0.7888
Treat	1	2209	2209.1	4.1993	0.0443 *
Carry	1	1051	1050.6	1.9970	0.1622

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```
CAUTION: Singularity Exists !
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Subject	35	403586	11531.0	21.9194	<2e-16 ***
Period	1	38	38.1	0.0724	0.7888
Treat	1	2209	2209.1	4.1993	0.0443 *
Carry	1	1051	1050.6	1.9970	0.1622

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

10.7.3 p361

(180) MODEL


```
GLM(Time ~ Subject + Period + Treat + Carry, chipman) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : Time
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	17	28.0757	1.65151	64.421	1.139e-12 ***
RESIDUALS	18	0.4615	0.02564		
CORRECTED TOTAL	35	28.5372			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Time Mean
0.9838299	2.561577	0.1601128	6.250556

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Subject	11	24.2084	2.20076	85.8462	3.157e-13 ***
Period	2	3.2065	1.60325	62.5388	7.894e-09 ***
Treat	2	0.4276	0.21382	8.3406	0.002733 **
Carry	2	0.2332	0.11660	4.5484	0.025188 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Subject	11	24.2547	2.20497	86.0105	3.104e-13 ***
Period	1	0.0018	0.00184	0.0717	0.7919554
Treat	2	0.6392	0.31958	12.4661	0.0004003 ***
Carry	2	0.2332	0.11660	4.5484	0.0251881 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

```
CAUTION: Singularity Exists !
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
Subject	11	24.2547	2.20497	86.0105	3.104e-13 ***
Period	1	0.0018	0.00184	0.0717	0.7919554
Treat	2	0.6392	0.31958	12.4661	0.0004003 ***
Carry	2	0.2332	0.11660	4.5484	0.0251881 *

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

10.7.4 p372

```
(181) MODEL
```

```

residue$lc1 = log(residue$X1)
residue$lc2 = log(residue$X2)
residue$lc3 = log(residue$X3)
residue$lc4 = log(residue$X4)
residue$lc5 = log(residue$X5)
residue$sp = 7*residue$lc2+ 14*residue$lc3 + 30*residue$lc4 + 60*residue$lc5
residue$sm = residue$lc1 + residue$lc2+ residue$lc3 + residue$lc4 + residue$lc5
residue$num = 5*residue$sp - 111*residue$sm
residue$den = 5*4745 - 111^2
residue$k = residue$num/residue$den
residue$HL = -log(2)/residue$k
residue$logHL = log(residue$HL)
GLM(logHL ~ temp*moisture*soil, residue) # OK

```

\$ANOVA

Response : logHL

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	7	7.5133	1.07332	13.543	0.0007329 ***
RESIDUALS	8	0.6340	0.07925		
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	8.1473			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	logHL Mean
0.9221806	5.774532	0.2815174	4.875155

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
temp	1	6.0503	6.0503	76.3427	2.303e-05 ***
moisture	1	0.9521	0.9521	12.0134	0.008492 **
temp:moisture	1	0.0013	0.0013	0.0162	0.901779
soil	1	0.4098	0.4098	5.1712	0.052559 .
temp:soil	1	0.0086	0.0086	0.1081	0.750753
moisture:soil	1	0.0860	0.0860	1.0855	0.327921
temp:moisture:soil	1	0.0051	0.0051	0.0648	0.805427

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
temp	1	6.0503	6.0503	76.3427	2.303e-05 ***
moisture	1	0.9521	0.9521	12.0134	0.008492 **
temp:moisture	1	0.0013	0.0013	0.0162	0.901779
soil	1	0.4098	0.4098	5.1712	0.052559 .
temp:soil	1	0.0086	0.0086	0.1081	0.750753
moisture:soil	1	0.0860	0.0860	1.0855	0.327921

```
temp:moisture:soil  1 0.0051  0.0051  0.0648  0.805427
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
temp	1	6.0503	6.0503	76.3427	2.303e-05 ***
moisture	1	0.9521	0.9521	12.0134	0.008492 **
temp:moisture	1	0.0013	0.0013	0.0162	0.901779
soil	1	0.4098	0.4098	5.1712	0.052559 .
temp:soil	1	0.0086	0.0086	0.1081	0.750753
moisture:soil	1	0.0860	0.0860	1.0855	0.327921
temp:moisture:soil	1	0.0051	0.0051	0.0648	0.805427

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

10.8 Chapter 11

10.8.1 p461

(182) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ x1 + x2 + x1:x2 + x1:x3 + x2:x3, pest) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	5	275.642	55.128	160.38	4.631e-07 ***
RESIDUALS	7	2.406	0.344		
CORRECTED TOTAL	12	278.048			

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9913463	1.113968	0.5862902	52.63077

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
x1	1	83.402	83.402	242.6351	1.086e-06 ***
x2	1	161.734	161.734	470.5191	1.116e-07 ***
x1:x2	1	0.246	0.246	0.7169	0.4251627
x1:x3	1	15.663	15.663	45.5660	0.0002649 ***
x2:x3	1	14.596	14.596	42.4614	0.0003291 ***

```
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
x1	1	215.951	215.951	628.246	4.105e-08 ***
x2	1	175.256	175.256	509.855	8.458e-08 ***
x1:x2	1	0.025	0.025	0.072	0.7961658
x1:x3	1	14.539	14.539	42.298	0.0003330 ***
x2:x3	1	14.596	14.596	42.461	0.0003291 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
x1	1	178.372	178.372	518.922	7.958e-08 ***
x2	1	145.518	145.518	423.341	1.608e-07 ***
x1:x2	1	0.025	0.025	0.072	0.7961658
x1:x3	1	14.539	14.539	42.298	0.0003330 ***
x2:x3	1	14.596	14.596	42.461	0.0003291 ***

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

10.8.2 p469

(183) MODEL

```
GLM(y ~ x1 + x2 + x1:x2 + x1:x3 + x2:x3 + x1:x2:x3, polvdat) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	6	12.5313	2.08854	37.056	0.0005473 ***
RESIDUALS	5	0.2818	0.05636		
CORRECTED TOTAL	11	12.8131			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.9780061	4.391	0.2374067	5.406667

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
x1	1	5.4668	5.4668	96.9942	0.0001839 ***
x2	1	0.3660	0.3660	6.4944	0.0513654 .
x1:x2	1	4.6897	4.6897	83.2068	0.0002652 ***
x1:x3	1	1.2450	1.2450	22.0887	0.0053378 **

```

x2:x3      1 0.4707  0.4707  8.3509 0.0341949 *
x1:x2:x3   1 0.2931  0.2931  5.2004 0.0714991 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type II`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
x1      1  0.0184   0.0184   0.3265 0.5924707
x2      1  0.2419   0.2419   4.2911 0.0930613 .
x1:x2    1 3.8824   3.8824  68.8834 0.0004147 ***
x1:x3    1 1.4383   1.4383  25.5196 0.0039276 **
x2:x3    1 0.4707   0.4707   8.3509 0.0341949 *
x1:x2:x3 1 0.2931   0.2931   5.2004 0.0714991 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
x1      1 0.25744 0.25744   4.5677 0.08562 .
x2      1 0.12956 0.12956   2.2987 0.18992
x1:x2    1 0.65909 0.65909  11.6939 0.01885 *
x1:x3    1 0.26323 0.26323   4.6704 0.08307 .
x2:x3    1 0.12999 0.12999   2.3063 0.18931
x1:x2:x3 1 0.29310 0.29310   5.2004 0.07150 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

10.8.3 p482

(184) MODEL

```

REG(y ~ x1 + x2 + x3 + x1:x2 + x1:x3 + x2:x3 + x1:z1 + x2:z1 + x3:z1 +
      x1:x2:z1 + x1:x3:z1 + x2:x3:z1 + x1:z2 + x2:z2 + x3:z2 +
      x1:x2:z2 + x1:x3:z2 + x2:x3:z2 + x1:z1:z2 + x2:z1:z2 + x3:z1:z2 +
      x1:x2:z1:z2 + x1:x3:z1:z2 + x2:x3:z1:z2 - 1, MPV) # OK

```

```

      Estimate Std. Error Df t value    Pr(>|t|)
x1      346948     294197 11  1.1793 0.2631550
x2       8223        490 11 16.7869 3.467e-09 ***
x3       1656        459 11  3.6104 0.0040950 **
x1:x2   -414463    312262 11 -1.3273 0.2113017
x1:x3   -334747    311426 11 -1.0749 0.3054382
x2:x3    -6476      1199 11 -5.4032 0.0002156 ***
x1:z1    103044    328922 11  0.3133 0.7599297
x2:z1    -2241       548 11 -4.0924 0.0017824 **
x3:z1      823       513 11  1.6056 0.1366709

```

```

x1:x2:z1      -64013      349120 11 -0.1834 0.8578546
x1:x3:z1      -123730     348184 11 -0.3554 0.7290412
x2:x3:z1        4659        1340 11  3.4765 0.0051806 **
x1:z2          244320     328922 11  0.7428 0.4731733
x2:z2           886         548 11  1.6187 0.1338108
x3:z2           86         513 11  0.1670 0.8704301
x1:x2:z2      -266052     349120 11 -0.7621 0.4620497
x1:x3:z2      -253151     348184 11 -0.7271 0.4823761
x2:x3:z2       -1822        1340 11 -1.3593 0.2012686
x1:z1:z2       259038     328922 11  0.7875 0.4476062
x2:z1:z2       -137         548 11 -0.2500 0.8071853
x3:z1:z2        100         513 11  0.1955 0.8485983
x1:x2:z1:z2   -269527     349120 11 -0.7720 0.4563702
x1:x3:z1:z2   -269249     348184 11 -0.7733 0.4556454
x2:x3:z1:z2    -328         1340 11 -0.2448 0.8111141
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

10.9 Chapter 12

10.9.1 p513

(185) MODEL

```
GLM(ybar ~ A + B + C + D + E + F + G, tile) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : ybar

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	7	0.68737	0.098196		
RESIDUALS	0	0.00000			
CORRECTED TOTAL	7	0.68737			

\$Fitness

	R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	ybar Mean
1	NA	NA	0.7424626	

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	0.04984	0.04984		
B	1	0.01992	0.01992		
C	1	0.51534	0.51534		
D	1	0.01532	0.01532		
E	1	0.05965	0.05965		
F	1	0.00879	0.00879		
G	1	0.01851	0.01851		

```
$`Type II`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A  1 0.04984  0.04984
B  1 0.01992  0.01992
C  1 0.51534  0.51534
D  1 0.01532  0.01532
E  1 0.05965  0.05965
F  1 0.00879  0.00879
G  1 0.01851  0.01851
```

```
$`Type III`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A  1 0.04984  0.04984
B  1 0.01992  0.01992
C  1 0.51534  0.51534
D  1 0.01532  0.01532
E  1 0.05965  0.05965
F  1 0.00879  0.00879
G  1 0.01851  0.01851
```

(186) MODEL

```
GLM(lns2 ~ A + B + C + D + E + F + G, tile) # OK
```

```
$ANOVA
Response : lns2

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL      7 12.305   1.7578
RESIDUALS    0  0.000
CORRECTED TOTAL 7 12.305
```

```
$Fitness
R-square Coef Var Root MSE lns2 Mean
      1      NA      NA -2.623421
```

```
$`Type I`
  Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
A  1 1.6436   1.6436
B  1 0.3109   0.3109
C  1 7.1858   7.1858
D  1 2.3199   2.3199
E  1 0.0248   0.0248
F  1 0.7379   0.7379
G  1 0.0820   0.0820
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	1.6436	1.6436		
B	1	0.3109	0.3109		
C	1	7.1858	7.1858		
D	1	2.3199	2.3199		
E	1	0.0248	0.0248		
F	1	0.7379	0.7379		
G	1	0.0820	0.0820		

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	1.6436	1.6436		
B	1	0.3109	0.3109		
C	1	7.1858	7.1858		
D	1	2.3199	2.3199		
E	1	0.0248	0.0248		
F	1	0.7379	0.7379		
G	1	0.0820	0.0820		

10.9.2 p521

(187) MODEL

```
strng = reshape(tile,
  direction = "long",
  varying = list(c("y1", "y2")),
  v.names = "y",
  idvar = c("A", "B", "C", "D", "E", "F", "G"),
  timevar = "H",
  times = c(-1, 1))
GLM(y ~ A/H + B/H + C/H + D/H + E/H + F/H + G/H, strng) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : y

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	14	1.65427	0.11816	0.1433	0.9807
RESIDUALS	1	0.82473	0.82473		
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	2.47901			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	y Mean
0.667313	122.3157	0.9081486	0.7424626

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	0.09968	0.09968	0.1209	0.7870

A:H	1	0.04015	0.04015	0.0487	0.8618
B	1	0.03984	0.03984	0.0483	0.8623
H:B	1	0.00043	0.00043	0.0005	0.9854
C	1	1.03069	1.03069	1.2497	0.4646
H:C	1	0.15307	0.15307	0.1856	0.7410
D	1	0.03064	0.03064	0.0372	0.8788
H:D	1	0.04690	0.04690	0.0569	0.8510
E	1	0.11929	0.11929	0.1446	0.7686
H:E	1	0.01883	0.01883	0.0228	0.9045
F	1	0.01758	0.01758	0.0213	0.9077
H:F	1	0.01384	0.01384	0.0168	0.9180
G	1	0.03702	0.03702	0.0449	0.8671
H:G	1	0.00632	0.00632	0.0077	0.9444

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	0.09968	0.09968	0.1209	0.7870
A:H	1	0.04015	0.04015	0.0487	0.8618
B	1	0.03984	0.03984	0.0483	0.8623
H:B	1	0.00043	0.00043	0.0005	0.9854
C	1	1.03069	1.03069	1.2497	0.4646
H:C	1	0.15307	0.15307	0.1856	0.7410
D	1	0.03064	0.03064	0.0372	0.8788
H:D	1	0.04690	0.04690	0.0569	0.8510
E	1	0.11929	0.11929	0.1446	0.7686
H:E	1	0.01883	0.01883	0.0228	0.9045
F	1	0.01758	0.01758	0.0213	0.9077
H:F	1	0.01384	0.01384	0.0168	0.9180
G	1	0.03702	0.03702	0.0449	0.8671
H:G	1	0.00632	0.00632	0.0077	0.9444

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	0.09968	0.09968	0.1209	0.7870
A:H	1	0.04015	0.04015	0.0487	0.8618
B	1	0.03984	0.03984	0.0483	0.8623
H:B	1	0.00043	0.00043	0.0005	0.9854
C	1	1.03069	1.03069	1.2497	0.4646
H:C	1	0.15307	0.15307	0.1856	0.7410
D	1	0.03064	0.03064	0.0372	0.8788
H:D	1	0.04690	0.04690	0.0569	0.8510
E	1	0.11929	0.11929	0.1446	0.7686
H:E	1	0.01883	0.01883	0.0228	0.9045
F	1	0.01758	0.01758	0.0213	0.9077
H:F	1	0.01384	0.01384	0.0168	0.9180
G	1	0.03702	0.03702	0.0449	0.8671
H:G	1	0.00632	0.00632	0.0077	0.9444

10.9.3 p525

(188) MODEL

```
prod2 = af(prodstd, 1:7)
GLM(Pof ~ A + B + C + D + E + F + G + A:G + A:E:F + B:E:G + C:E:G + C:E:G:F +
      D:E + D:F, prod2) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : Pof

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	47	769.49	16.3721	5.1667	2.737e-05 ***
RESIDUALS	24	76.05	3.1688		
CORRECTED TOTAL	71	845.54			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	Pof Mean
0.9100571	9.021403	1.780098	19.73194

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	2	50.577	25.288	7.9806	0.0022023 **
B	2	13.384	6.692	2.1118	0.1429491
C	2	68.594	34.297	10.8234	0.0004463 ***
D	2	23.674	11.837	3.7355	0.0386914 *
E	1	275.733	275.733	87.0165	1.878e-09 ***
F	1	161.700	161.700	51.0296	2.204e-07 ***
G	1	1.051	1.051	0.3318	0.5699896
A:G	2	26.567	13.284	4.1921	0.0274494 *
A:E:F	7	28.404	4.058	1.2806	0.3013844
B:E:G	7	22.453	3.208	1.0123	0.4475160
C:E:G	6	35.546	5.924	1.8696	0.1277692
C:E:F:G	10	24.607	2.461	0.7766	0.6500534
D:E	2	21.745	10.873	3.4312	0.0489076 *
D:F	2	15.450	7.725	2.4379	0.1086730

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	2	50.577	25.288	7.9806	0.0022023 **
B	2	13.384	6.692	2.1118	0.1429491
C	2	68.594	34.297	10.8234	0.0004463 ***
D	2	23.674	11.837	3.7355	0.0386914 *
E	1	275.733	275.733	87.0165	1.878e-09 ***

```

F      1 161.700 161.700 51.0296 2.204e-07 ***
G      1   1.051   1.051  0.3318 0.5699896
A:G    2  26.567  13.284  4.1921 0.0274494 *
A:E:F  6  24.623   4.104  1.2951 0.2970196
B:E:G  6  19.770   3.295  1.0398 0.4246194
C:E:G  6  35.546   5.924  1.8696 0.1277692
C:E:F:G 10 24.607   2.461  0.7766 0.6500534
D:E    2  21.745  10.873  3.4312 0.0489076 *
D:F    2  15.450   7.725  2.4379 0.1086730
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
A      2  50.577  25.288   7.9806 0.0022023 **
B      2  13.384   6.692   2.1118 0.1429491
C      2  68.594  34.297  10.8234 0.0004463 ***
D      2  23.674  11.837   3.7355 0.0386914 *
E      1 275.733 275.733  87.0165 1.878e-09 ***
F      1 161.700 161.700  51.0296 2.204e-07 ***
G      1   1.051   1.051   0.3318 0.5699896
A:G    2  26.567  13.284   4.1921 0.0274494 *
A:E:F  6  24.623   4.104   1.2951 0.2970196
B:E:G  6  19.770   3.295   1.0398 0.4246194
C:E:G  6  35.546   5.924   1.8696 0.1277692
C:E:F:G 10 24.607   2.461   0.7766 0.6500534
D:E    2  21.745  10.873   3.4312 0.0489076 *
D:F    2  15.450   7.725   2.4379 0.1086730
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

10.9.4 p532

(189) MODEL

```
GLM(torque ~ A + B + C + D + E + A:B + A:C + A:D + A:E, Smotor) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : torque

```

      Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value    Pr(>F)
MODEL      15 0.0112217 0.00074811  102.2 0.009731 **
RESIDUALS    2 0.0000146 0.00000732
CORRECTED TOTAL 17 0.0112363
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	torque	Mean
0.9986971	1.051627	0.002705567		0.2572743

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
A	1	0.0039545	0.0039545	540.2187	0.001846	**
B	2	0.0003817	0.0001909	26.0732	0.036937	*
C	2	0.0057241	0.0028620	390.9837	0.002551	**
D	2	0.0000265	0.0000133	1.8104	0.355820	
E	1	0.0000984	0.0000984	13.4406	0.067009	.
A:B	2	0.0010068	0.0005034	68.7668	0.014333	*
A:C	2	0.0000031	0.0000016	0.2134	0.824110	
A:D	2	0.0000009	0.0000004	0.0599	0.943521	
A:E	1	0.0000258	0.0000258	3.5198	0.201458	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
A	1	0.0039545	0.0039545	540.2187	0.001846	**
B	2	0.0003817	0.0001909	26.0732	0.036937	*
C	2	0.0032014	0.0016007	218.6753	0.004552	**
D	2	0.0000268	0.0000134	1.8319	0.353123	
E	1	0.0000423	0.0000423	5.7744	0.138172	
A:B	2	0.0010068	0.0005034	68.7668	0.014333	*
A:C	2	0.0000031	0.0000016	0.2134	0.824110	
A:D	2	0.0000052	0.0000026	0.3536	0.738760	
A:E	1	0.0000258	0.0000258	3.5198	0.201458	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
A	1	0.0034241	0.0034241	467.7636	0.002131	**
B	2	0.0003817	0.0001909	26.0732	0.036937	*
C	2	0.0032014	0.0016007	218.6753	0.004552	**
D	2	0.0000268	0.0000134	1.8319	0.353123	
E	1	0.0000423	0.0000423	5.7744	0.138172	
A:B	2	0.0010068	0.0005034	68.7668	0.014333	*
A:C	2	0.0000031	0.0000016	0.2134	0.824110	
A:D	2	0.0000052	0.0000026	0.3536	0.738760	
A:E	1	0.0000258	0.0000258	3.5198	0.201458	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

10.9.5 p535

(190) MODEL

```
GLM(shrinkage ~ A + B + C + D + E + F + G + A:B + A:C + A:D + A:E + A:F + A:G +  
      B:D, inject) # OK
```

\$ANOVA

Response : shrinkage

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	14	6659.4	475.67	129.08	1.97e-05 ***
RESIDUALS	5	18.4	3.68		
CORRECTED TOTAL	19	6677.8			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	shrinkage Mean
0.9972409	7.083525	1.919635	27.1

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	770.1	770.1	208.9722	2.858e-05 ***
B	1	5076.6	5076.6	1377.6289	2.674e-07 ***
C	1	3.1	3.1	0.8311	0.403773
D	1	7.6	7.6	2.0522	0.211416
E	1	0.6	0.6	0.1526	0.712112
F	1	0.6	0.6	0.1526	0.712112
G	1	95.1	95.1	25.7972	0.003837 **
A:B	1	564.1	564.1	153.0699	6.112e-05 ***
A:C	1	10.6	10.6	2.8664	0.151230
A:D	1	115.6	115.6	31.3602	0.002508 **
A:E	1	14.1	14.1	3.8161	0.108185
A:F	1	1.6	1.6	0.4240	0.543677
A:G	1	0.1	0.1	0.0170	0.901459
B:D	1	0.1	0.1	0.0170	0.901459

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	770.1	770.1	208.9722	2.858e-05 ***
B	1	5076.6	5076.6	1377.6289	2.674e-07 ***
C	1	3.1	3.1	0.8311	0.403773
D	1	7.6	7.6	2.0522	0.211416
E	1	0.6	0.6	0.1526	0.712112
F	1	0.6	0.6	0.1526	0.712112

```

G      1    95.1    95.1    25.7972  0.003837 **
A:B    1   564.1   564.1   153.0699  6.112e-05 ***
A:C    1    10.6    10.6     2.8664  0.151230
A:D    1   115.6   115.6    31.3602  0.002508 **
A:E    1    14.1    14.1     3.8161  0.108185
A:F    1     1.6     1.6     0.4240  0.543677
A:G    1     0.1     0.1     0.0170  0.901459
B:D    1     0.1     0.1     0.0170  0.901459

```

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)	
A	1	770.1	770.1	208.9722	2.858e-05	***
B	1	5076.6	5076.6	1377.6289	2.674e-07	***
C	1	3.1	3.1	0.8311	0.403773	
D	1	7.6	7.6	2.0522	0.211416	
E	1	0.6	0.6	0.1526	0.712112	
F	1	0.6	0.6	0.1526	0.712112	
G	1	95.1	95.1	25.7972	0.003837	**
A:B	1	564.1	564.1	153.0699	6.112e-05	***
A:C	1	10.6	10.6	2.8664	0.151230	
A:D	1	115.6	115.6	31.3602	0.002508	**
A:E	1	14.1	14.1	3.8161	0.108185	
A:F	1	1.6	1.6	0.4240	0.543677	
A:G	1	0.1	0.1	0.0170	0.901459	
B:D	1	0.1	0.1	0.0170	0.901459	

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

10.9.6 p539

(191) MODEL

```

eptax = cbind(eptaxr[1:16,], y2=eptaxr[17:32,9], y3=eptaxr[33:48,9],
              y5=eptaxr[49:64,9])
eptax$ybar = (eptax$y + eptax$y2 + eptax$y3 + eptax$y5)/4
GLM(ybar ~ A + B + C + D + E + F + G + H + A:B + A:C + A:D + A:E + A:F + A:G +
      A:H, eptax) # OK

```

\$ANOVA

Response : ybar

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	15	2.8452	0.18968		
RESIDUALS	0	0.0000			
CORRECTED TOTAL	15	2.8452			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef	Var	Root	MSE	ybar	Mean
1		NA		NA	14.36122	

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	0.02686	0.02686		
B	1	0.00042	0.00042		
C	1	0.06306	0.06306		
D	1	2.49443	2.49443		
E	1	0.00304	0.00304		
F	1	0.03209	0.03209		
G	1	0.02954	0.02954		
H	1	0.12879	0.12879		
A:B	1	0.00047	0.00047		
A:C	1	0.03218	0.03218		
A:D	1	0.01185	0.01185		
A:E	1	0.00380	0.00380		
A:F	1	0.01674	0.01674		
A:G	1	0.00186	0.00186		
A:H	1	0.00012	0.00012		

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	0.02686	0.02686		
B	1	0.00042	0.00042		
C	1	0.06306	0.06306		
D	1	2.49443	2.49443		
E	1	0.00304	0.00304		
F	1	0.03209	0.03209		
G	1	0.02954	0.02954		
H	1	0.12879	0.12879		
A:B	1	0.00047	0.00047		
A:C	1	0.03218	0.03218		
A:D	1	0.01185	0.01185		
A:E	1	0.00380	0.00380		
A:F	1	0.01674	0.01674		
A:G	1	0.00186	0.00186		
A:H	1	0.00012	0.00012		

\$`Type III`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
A	1	0.02686	0.02686		
B	1	0.00042	0.00042		
C	1	0.06306	0.06306		
D	1	2.49443	2.49443		
E	1	0.00304	0.00304		

F	1	0.03209	0.03209
G	1	0.02954	0.02954
H	1	0.12879	0.12879
A:B	1	0.00047	0.00047
A:C	1	0.03218	0.03218
A:D	1	0.01185	0.01185
A:E	1	0.00380	0.00380
A:F	1	0.01674	0.01674
A:G	1	0.00186	0.00186
A:H	1	0.00012	0.00012

11 Searle - Linear Models 2e

Reference

- Searle SR, Gruber MHJ. Linear Models 2e, Kindle Edition. John Wiley & Sons Inc. 2016.

11.1 7.2 (p390, 59%)

(192) MODEL

```
weight = c(8,13,9,12,7,11,6,12,12,14,9,7,14,16,10,14,11,13)
treatment = c("ta","ta","ta","ta","ta","ta","tb","tb","tb","tb","tc","tc","tc",
              "tc","tc","tc","tc","tc")
variety = c("va","va","va","vc","vd","vd","va","va","vb","vb","vb","vb","vb","vc",
            "vc","vd","vd","vd","vd")
d1 = data.frame(weight, treatment, variety)
GLM(weight ~ treatment*variety, d1)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : weight

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	7	82	11.714	2.0918	0.14
RESIDUALS	10	56	5.600		
CORRECTED TOTAL	17	138			

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	weight Mean
0.5942029	21.51302	2.366432	11

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
treatment	2	10.500	5.250	0.9375	0.42348
variety	3	36.786	12.262	2.1896	0.15232
treatment:variety	2	34.714	17.357	3.0995	0.08965 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
treatment	2	9.486	4.7429	0.8469	0.45731
variety	3	36.786	12.2619	2.1896	0.15232
treatment:variety	2	34.714	17.3571	3.0995	0.08965 .

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

```

              Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
treatment      2 12.471   6.2353   1.1134 0.36595
variety         3 34.872  11.6240   2.0757 0.16719
treatment:variety 2 34.714  17.3571   3.0995 0.08965 .
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

```

options(contrasts = c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(weight ~ treatment*variety, d1), type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK

```

Note: model has aliased coefficients
 sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

```

Response: weight
              Sum Sq Df F values Pr(>F)
treatment      0.000   0
variety         0.000   0
treatment:variety 34.714   2   3.0995 0.08965 .
Residuals      56.000  10
---
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```

11.2 7.2 (p393, 60%)

(193) MODEL

```

percent = c(31,33,44,36,38,26,37,59,42,42,34,42,28,39,36,32,38,42,36,22,42,46,
            26,37,43)
refinery = c(rep("g",9),rep("n",8),rep("s",8))
process = as.factor(c(1,1,1,1,1,1,2,2,2,1,1,1,1,2,2,2,2,1,1,1,2,2,2,2))
source0 = c("t","t","t","t","o","m","t","t","o","m","i","i","i","t","o","m","m",
            "t","o","i","o","o","m","i","i")
d2 = data.frame(percent, refinery, process, source=source0)
GLM(percent ~ refinery*source, d2)

```

```

$ANOVA
Response : percent
              Df Sum Sq Mean Sq F value Pr(>F)
MODEL         10  442.56   44.256   0.6361 0.7616
RESIDUALS     14  974.00   69.571
CORRECTED TOTAL 24 1416.56

```

\$Fitness

```
R-square Coef Var Root MSE percent Mean
0.3124188 22.39782 8.340949          37.24
```

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
refinery	2	20.963	10.481	0.1507	0.8615
source	3	266.124	88.708	1.2751	0.3212
refinery:source	5	155.474	31.095	0.4469	0.8086

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
refinery	2	25.535	12.767	0.1835	0.8343
source	3	266.124	88.708	1.2751	0.3212
refinery:source	5	155.474	31.095	0.4469	0.8086

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
refinery	2	10.766	5.383	0.0774	0.9259
source	3	282.633	94.211	1.3542	0.2972
refinery:source	5	155.474	31.095	0.4469	0.8086

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(percent ~ refinery*source, d2), type=3, singular.ok=TRUE) # NOT OK
```

```
Note: model has aliased coefficients
      sums of squares computed by model comparison
```

```
Anova Table (Type III tests)
```

```
Response: percent
```

	Sum Sq	Df	F values	Pr(>F)
refinery	2.52	1	0.0362	0.8518
source	268.19	2	1.9275	0.1822
refinery:source	155.47	5	0.4469	0.8086
Residuals	974.00	14		

12 Web site examples

12.1 <https://github.com/djnavarro/psyr>

(194) MODEL

```
d21 = read.csv("http://r.acr.kr/psyr/coffee.csv")
GLM(babble ~ sugar*milk - 1, d21)
```

\$ANOVA

Response : babble

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	6	472.54	78.756	298.84	2.39e-12 ***
RESIDUALS	12	3.16	0.264		
UNCORRECTED TOTAL	18	475.70			

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$Fitness

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	babble Mean
0.9933519	10.13217	0.5133631	5.066667

\$`Type I`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
sugar	3	465.64	155.213	588.9486	2.756e-13 ***
milk	1	0.96	0.956	3.6279	0.081061 .
sugar:milk	2	5.94	2.972	11.2769	0.001754 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type II`

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
sugar	2	3.0696	1.53482	5.8238	0.017075 *
milk	1	0.9561	0.95611	3.6279	0.081061 .
sugar:milk	2	5.9439	2.97193	11.2769	0.001754 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

\$`Type III`

CAUTION: Singularity Exists !

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
sugar	2	2.1318	1.0659	4.0446	0.045426 *
milk	1	1.0041	1.0041	3.8102	0.074672 .
sugar:milk	2	5.9439	2.9719	11.2769	0.001754 **

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
r21 = lm(babble ~ sugar*milk - 1, d21)
anova(r21) # Type I SS OK
```

Analysis of Variance Table

Response: babble

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
sugar	3	465.64	155.213	588.9486	2.756e-13 ***
milk	1	0.96	0.956	3.6279	0.081061 .
sugar:milk	2	5.94	2.972	11.2769	0.001754 **
Residuals	12	3.16	0.264		

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
Anova(r21, type=2) # NOT OK
```

Anova Table (Type II tests)

Response: babble

	Sum Sq	Df	F value	Pr(>F)
sugar	453.76	3	573.9233	3.214e-13 ***
milk	0.96	1	3.6279	0.081061 .
sugar:milk	5.94	2	11.2769	0.001754 **
Residuals	3.16	12		

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

```
Anova(r21, type=3) # NOT OK
```

Anova Table (Type III tests)

Response: babble

	Sum Sq	Df	F value	Pr(>F)
sugar	454.77	3	575.1970	3.172e-13 ***
milk	1.00	1	3.8102	0.074672 .
sugar:milk	5.94	2	11.2769	0.001754 **
Residuals	3.16	12		

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

13 Bioequivalence (BE) data example

```
GLM(log(CMAX) ~ SEQ/SUBJ + PRD + TRT, BEdata) # a BE dataset in sasLM package
```

```
$ANOVA
```

```
Response : log(CMAX)
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
MODEL	48	23.1924	0.48317	5.6278	4.395e-08 ***
RESIDUALS	42	3.6059	0.08585		
CORRECTED TOTAL	90	26.7983			

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$Fitness
```

R-square	Coef Var	Root MSE	log(CMAX) Mean
0.8654428	4.826355	0.2930098	6.071036

```
$`Type I`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
SEQ	1	0.6454	0.64544	7.5178	0.008938 **
SEQ:SUBJ	45	22.4395	0.49866	5.8081	3.359e-08 ***
PRD	1	0.0969	0.09686	1.1281	0.294242
TRT	1	0.0106	0.01057	0.1231	0.727410

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type II`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
SEQ	1	0.6440	0.64395	7.5005	0.009011 **
SEQ:SUBJ	45	22.5232	0.50052	5.8298	3.173e-08 ***
PRD	1	0.0996	0.09958	1.1599	0.287632
TRT	1	0.0106	0.01057	0.1231	0.727410

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
$`Type III`
```

	Df	Sum Sq	Mean Sq	F value	Pr(>F)
SEQ	1	0.3368	0.33679	3.9228	0.05421 .
SEQ:SUBJ	45	22.5232	0.50052	5.8298	3.173e-08 ***
PRD	1	0.0996	0.09958	1.1599	0.28763
TRT	1	0.0106	0.01057	0.1231	0.72741

```
---
```

```
Signif. codes:  0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1
```

```
options(contrasts=c("contr.sum", "contr.poly"))
Anova(lm(log(CMAX) ~ SEQ/SUBJ + PRD + TRT, BEdata), type=3, singular.ok=TRUE)
```

Note: model has aliased coefficients
 sums of squares computed by model comparison

Anova Table (Type III tests)

Response: log(CMAX)

	Sum Sq	Df	F values	Pr(>F)
SEQ	0.0000	0		
PRD	0.0996	1	1.1599	0.2876
TRT	0.0106	1	0.1231	0.7274
SEQ:SUBJ	22.5232	45	5.8298	3.173e-08 ***
Residuals	3.6059	42		

Signif. codes: 0 '***' 0.001 '**' 0.01 '*' 0.05 '.' 0.1 ' ' 1

14 Test Summary

Package	Version	Total Count	Identical to SAS	Different from SAS
sasLM	0.9.0	195	195 (100%)	0 (0%)
car	3.1.0	195	173 (89%)	22 (11%)

All of the results by sasLM 0.9.0 were practically identical to those of SAS.

Last digit difference by 1 is resulted from the round-to-even number way of R rounding function.

If you are uncertain about the equivalence of the 'sasLM' to 'SAS,' you can check these examples using 'SAS onDemand' for free.

If you have any question, please mail to the author, Kyun-Seop Bae k@acr.kr.

15 Session Information

R version 4.2.1 (2022-06-23 ucrt)
Platform: x86_64-w64-mingw32/x64 (64-bit)
Running under: Windows 10 x64 (build 19044)

Matrix products: default

locale:

[1] LC_COLLATE=Korean_Korea.utf8 LC_CTYPE=Korean_Korea.utf8
[3] LC_MONETARY=Korean_Korea.utf8 LC_NUMERIC=C
[5] LC_TIME=Korean_Korea.utf8

attached base packages:

[1] stats graphics grDevices utils datasets methods base

other attached packages:

[1] daewr_1.2-7 car_3.1-0 carData_3.0-5 sasLM_0.9.0 mvtnorm_1.1-3
[6] rmarkdown_2.14

loaded via a namespace (and not attached):

[1] gmp_0.6-5	compiler_4.2.1	mathjaxr_1.6-0
[4] numbers_0.8-2	tools_4.2.1	partitions_1.10-4
[7] digest_0.6.29	evaluate_0.15	lattice_0.20-45
[10] pkgconfig_2.0.3	rlang_1.0.2	igraph_1.3.2
[13] cli_3.3.0	yaml_2.3.5	polynom_1.4-1
[16] xfun_0.31	fastmap_1.1.0	stringr_1.4.0
[19] knitr_1.39	combinat_0.0-8	lmtest_0.9-40
[22] vcd_1.4-10	grid_4.2.1	scatterplot3d_0.3-41
[25] DoE.base_1.2-1	conf.design_2.0.0	FrF2_2.2-3
[28] magrittr_2.0.3	htmltools_0.5.2	MASS_7.3-57
[31] sfsmisc_1.1-13	abind_1.4-5	colorspace_2.0-3
[34] tinytex_0.40	stringi_1.7.6	zoo_1.8-10